Box 3

Notebook 5

Tucker

Box 3

Waterbox 19

Text

	A	B	C	D	E	F	G	H	I
27	**Box #**	**Notebk #**	**Surname**	**First Name**	**State**	**Birth Yr**	**Death Yr**	**Assoc Surnames**	**Comments**
28	3	2	Short		TN?			Barker, Jernigan	research only
29	3	3	Smith I	Peter	VA		aft 1691	Fleming, Finch, Cohen/Kuhn, Telles, Roberts, Phillips, McNatt	
30			Smith II	Peter	VA	bef 1672	c 1741	Finch, Cohen/Kuhn, Telles, Roberts, Phillips, McNatt	
31	3	4	Tinsley						research only
32	3	5	Tucker		VA			Golding, Tucker, Foster, Tinsley Jr, Hooker, Bobo, Guy, Phillips, Roberts, McNatt	
33	3	6	Wheeler	Thomas	VA	1660	v 1736	Keene, Finch, Smith, Cohen/Kuhn, Telles, Roberts, Phillips, McNatt	
34	3	7	Hoffmeister					Adams, Cullins, Attaway, Rhoden, Hanson, Porterfield, Westmoreland, Nolan	
35	3	8	Bailey/Kennedy		TN				
36	3	9	Haile		KY			Moody, Sloan, Smith, Waddle, Heath, Taylor, Silvers	
37	3	10	Haile	William	KY				

G7: The said Elizabeth Ann Tinsley is the child of
James Tinsley
Born on 1759 At Culpepper Co., VA
Died on 22 July 1844 At Walker Co., TX and his (2nd) wife
Susan Hooker
Born on 1797 At SC
Died on 1851 At Walker Co., TX
Married on c 1810-1811 At SC
Proofs: CD 029662 (Melanie Nolan): James Tinsley Rev. War Pension, 1850 Walker Co., TX Census, James Tinsley Estate Records

G8: The said James Tinsley is the child of
Isaac Tinsley, Jr.
Born on c 1740 At VA
Died on 1782 At 96 Dist., SC and his (1st) wife
Elizabeth Golding
Born on At
Died on 1802 At Newberry Dist., SC
Married on a 1756 At VA
Proofs: CD 029662 (Melanie Nolan): Abstracts of Old Ninety-Six by Willie Pauline Young, (1) p. 320: Isaac Tinsley Estate admnr'd by Elizabeth Tinsley, Elizabeth Tinsley will

G9: The said Elizabeth Golding is the child of
William Golding
Born on c 1704 At VA
Died on Sep 1782 At Ninety Six Dist, SC and his (1st) wife
Elizabeth Foster
Born on At VA
Died on a 4 Sep 1777 At Ninety Six Dist, SC
Married on c 1728 At VA
Proofs: Proofs cited by CD 33791-Alice Gimbert-Will of William Golding of Ninety Six Dist SC; "Research on Ancestry of Wm Golding" by Ed Dittmer, pp 45, 50, 72; Orange Co., VA Deed Bk 12

G10: The said William Golding is the child of
John Golding
Born on At VA
Died on p 20 Aug 1734 At Essex Co., VA and his (1st) wife
Mrs. Cassandra Tucker
Born on At
Died on At
Married on c 1700-1705 At prob Essex Co., VA
Proofs: proofs cited by CD33791-Alice Gimbert-"Research on Ancestors..." by Ed Dittmer pp 21, 22, 24, 31; VA Cty Absts Essex Co., VA Wills & Deeds 1711-14 p. 339 - 1710 -John and Cassandry Golding; 1704 VA Quit Rents-Essex Co., VA by Annie Laurie Smith p 37-John Goulding/Goulding Essex Co.

G11: The said is the child of
Born on At
Died on At and his ( ) wife
Born on At
Died on At
Married on At
Proofs:

G12: The said is the child of
Born on At
Died on At and his ( ) wife
Born on At
Died on At
Married on At
Proofs:

G13: The said _____ is the child of

_____

Born on _____ At _____

Died on _____ At _____ and his ( ) wife

_____

Born on _____ At _____

Died on _____ At _____

Married on _____ At _____

Proofs: _____

_____

_____

G14: The said _____ is the child of

_____

Born on _____ At _____

Died on _____ At _____ and his ( ) wife

_____

Born on _____ At _____

Died on _____ At _____

Married on _____ At _____

Proofs: _____

_____

_____

G15: The said _____ is the child of

_____

Born on _____ At _____

Died on _____ At _____ and his ( ) wife

_____

Born on _____ At _____

Died on _____ At _____

Married on _____ At _____

Proofs: _____

_____

_____

CHILDREN OF THE ANCESTOR

Only list those by the wife noted on the last generation

Name of child	**Date of Birth of Child**	**Name of Spouse**
William Golding	1704	Elizabeth Foster

ANCESTOR'S SERVICE

Only one service is required; only one proof of service is required

Name of Service: **Landowner - Essex Co., VA**

Proof of Service: **200 acres recorded in 1704 Quit Rents**

Source of Proof: **The Quite Rents of Virginia, 1704 compiled by Annie L.W. Smith, p. 37.**

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

The applicant states that the said John Golding is the ancestor whose lineage is outlined in this application and the statements herein set forth are true to the best of her knowledge. She also understands that the National Society Colonial Dames XVII Century does not guarantee that this lineage will be valid in the future as new research may change the validity of this lineage.

Signature of applicant: _____

John Cooke

♂ Bef 1665 - 1727 (> 62 years)

Name	John Cooke	
Born	Bef 1665	Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Gender	Male	
Died	20 Jun 1727	St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Probate
Person ID	I089756	Tree1
Last Modified	13 Dec 2020	

Father	Unknown Cooke, **b.** Bef 1645	
Mother	Judith MNU Robins, **b.** Bef 1649, **d.** Aft 1684, South Farnham Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 37 years)	
Family ID	F22929	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Susannah Pell, **b.** Abt 1669, Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** 15 Feb 1731/32, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - admin (Age ~ 63 years)	
Married	Abt 1685	Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Children	1. Mary Cooke, **b.** Bef 1689, Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** Aft 1713, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 26 years) 2. William Cooke, **b.** Bef 1694, Sittingbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia, **d.** 10 Nov 1733, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Probate (Age > 39 years) 3. John Cooke, **b.** Bef 1708, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia, **d.** 20 Nov 1733, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - probate (Age > 25 years) 4. Catherine Cooke, **b.** Bef 1709, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia 5. Hannah Cooke, **b.** Abt 1711, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia, **d.** Between 1727 and 1733, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age ~ 16 years) 6. Thomas Cooke, **b.** Abt 1712, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia, **d.** 10 Nov 1733, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Admn bond (Age ~ 21 years) 7. Sarah Cooke, **b.** Bef 1709, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia	
Last Modified	13 Dec 2020	
Family ID	F37362	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes	=== 1722-1730 Essex County, Virginia Wills, Bonds & Inventories, No. 4; [John Frederick Dorman]; Pages 204-05. Will of John Cook of St. Ann's Parish in Essex County, being sick and weak in body dated 3 March. 1726/7.: The plantation where I now dwell containing 112 acres to my son John Cook not interrupting or hindering'his mother to make use of any part of the houses or land during her widowhood where she thinks most proper for her use. To my son Thomas Cook 47 acres which I formerly took up adjacent to the former. Also my wearing apparell and rideing sadle. My Negroes Roger, Bachus, Jack and Doll I lend unto my well beloved wife Susanna Cook during her natural life provided she lives in widowhood. Unto my son in law William Motley and Hanhah his wife my Negro woman Dinah. *After my wife's decease my Negro Roger to my son John Cook. My other Negro named Bachus to* my son Wm. Cook, that named Jack to my son Thomas Cooke and the other named Doll to my

John Cooke

Bef 1685 - 1727 (> 62 years)

Name	John Cooke	
Born	Bef 1685	Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Gender	Male	
Died	20 Jun 1727	St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Probate
Person ID	I089758	Treat
Last Modified	13 Dec 2020	

Father	Unknown Cooke, b. Bef 1645	
Mother	Joan/n MNC Hickory, b. Bef 1649, d. Aft 1684, South Farnham Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 37 years)	
Family ID	F22929	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Susannah Peel, b. Abt 1689, Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, d. 15 Feb 1731/32, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - admin (Age > 63 years)	
Married	Abt 1685	Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Children	1. Mary Cooke, b. Bef 1689, Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, d. Aft 1713, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 26 years) 2. William Cooke, b. Bef 1694, Sittingbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia, d. 10 Nov 1733, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Probate (Age > 59 years) 3. John Cooke, b. Bef 1708, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia, d. 20 Nov 1733, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - probate (Age > 25 years) 4. Catherine Cooke, b. Bef 1709, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia 5. Hannah Cooke, b. Abt 1711, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia, d. Between 1727 and 1733, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 16 years) 6. Thomas Cooke, b. Abt 1712, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia, d. 10 Nov 1733, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Admn bond (Age > 21 years) 7. Jane Cooke, b. Bef 1709, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia	
Last Modified	13 Dec 2020	
Family ID	F37382	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes	a === 1722-1730 Essex County, Virginia Wills, Bonds & Inventories, No. 4, [John Frederick Dorman], Pages 204-05 Will of John Cook of St. Ann's Parish in Essex County, being sick and weak in body dated 3 March, 1726/7.: The plantation where I now dwell containing 112 acres to my son John Cook not interrupting or hindering his mother to make use of any part of the houses or land during her widowhood where she thinks most proper for her use. To my son Thomas Cook 47 acres which I formerly took up adjacent to the former. Also my wearing apparell and rideing sadle. My Negroes Roger, Bachus, Jack and Doll I lend unto my well beloved wife Susanna Cook during her natural life provided she lives in widowhood. Unto my son in law William Motley and Hannah his wife my Negro woman Dinah After my wife's decease my Negro Roger to my son John Cook. My other Negro named Bachus to my son Wm. Cook, that named Jack to my son Thomas Cooke and the other named Doll to my

granddaughter Mary Biswell. If my wife intermarry, they receive their Negro immediately.
To my daughter Hannah wife to William Motley my great chest, chest of-drawers and cane chairs.
To my granddaughter Mary Biswell one feather bed and furniture.
All the rest and residue to my aforesaid wife and children equally.
My beloved wife Susanna, my son John Cook and my son in law William Motley executors.,
John (X) Cooke
Wit: Jas. Alderson, (R) Motley, William Cook John Read.
20 June 1727. Presented in. Court by Susanna Cooke, John Cooke and William Motley. Proved by James Alderson and Eliza. Motley.
Pages 205-06. Bond of Susanna Cook, John Cook and, Wm.., Motly,
as executors of John Cook. Unto Salvator Muscoe, Robert Brooke and Nicholas Smith Gent., justices
For 500 sterl. 20 June 1727. Securities for Joseph Leeman,
John Motley and William Taylor.
Susanna (S) Cook
John Cook
===
1722-1730 Essex County, Virginia Wills, Bonds & Inventories, No. 4; [John Frederick Dorman];
Page 229-31. John Cook. Inventory. 17 July 1727. Made pursuant to order of 20 June 1727. Total valuation £278.15.
10 3/4, including six Negroes (two in Wm. Motley's possession) valued at £131. Signed by Susann (S) Cooke, Jno. Cook and William Motley, executors.
Ja. Alderson
Robt. Parker
Thos. Cooper Dickinson
Division of estate into five parts according to the will, each part amounting to £26.10.1.
Ja. Alderson
Robt. Parker
Thomas Cooper Dickinson
15 Aug. 1727: Returned
===
1722-1730 Essex County, Virginia Wills, Bonds & Inventories, No. 4; [John Frederick Dorman];
Page 244. John Cook. Additional inventory. 7 Nov. 1727. Made by order also directed to Thomas Feeley. Total valuation £9.11.0.
James Alderson
Thos. Cooper Dickenson
Robt. Parker
21. Nov. 1727. Returned.

===
Wills of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia [William Montgomery Sweeny]
ROBINS, ALEXANDER, 16 February, 1683;16 April, 1684.
To daughters Rebecca, Eliza, Judith and Ann Robins 650 acres of land on the branches of Gilson and Hodgkins Creeks viz. to my eldest daughter Rebecca 200 acres; to daughter Elizabeth 150 acres; to daughter Judith 150 acres ; to daughter Ann 150 acres which makes the sum of 650 as by Pattent will appear but if all or any of my daughters die without lawful issue then to go to my son Alexander. To son Alexander land I bought of Wm Berry containing 133 acres. All my cattle to be divided between my wife and children share and share alike. To daughter Rebecca two pewter dishes that were her grandmother's. To wife all household stuff goods and chattles and all moveables. To John Cook my wife's son my wearing apparel my Kane with the silver head. To daughter Rebecca one silver sack cup. To son Alexander my great gold ring and set of silver buttons. To daughter Rebecca my silver seal. To daughter Elizabeth one gold ring. To son Alexander one pair of breeches buttons of silver. To John Cook my gun that I had of James Black. To son Alexander my left handed gun my horse and horse doth to be sold to pay my debts. My son to be kept at school the charge to be defrayed by the increase of my cattle. Wife Judith Executrix and friend Thomas Parker Executor.
Wit. THOMAS PARKER, SUSAN WILLIAMS. Page 21.
===
1707-1711 Essex County, Virginia Deed & Will Book 13; [John Frederick Dorman]; Page 264.
5 Nov. 1709. Samuel Hinshaw of Essex County unto my cousin Katherine Cook, daughter of John

Cooke of same. For love and affection. One young cow with a crop and a slipe taken off the under side of the right eare and with a halfe spade on the left eare.
Samuel (X) Henshaw
Wit: Keiza (H) Henshaw, Elizabeth (E) Henshaw.
10 Dec. 1709. Acknowledged.
===
1707-1711 Essex County, Virginia Deed & Will Book 13; [John Frederick Dorman]; Page 264.
5 Nov. 1709. Samuel Hinshaw of Essex County unto my cousin Sarah Cook the daughter of John Cooke of same. For love and affection. One young cow marked with a swallowfork in the right ear, 1 crope and an underkeill in the left ear.
Samuel Henshaw
Wit: Kezia (H) Renshaw, Elizabeth (E) Henshaw.
10 Dec. 1709. Acknowledged.
===
1733-1735 Essex County, Virginia Deed Book 20, Part 1; [Antient Press]; Page 168-171
HIS INDENTURE made the twenty Eight and twenty Ninth day of June in 1734 Between TOBIAS INGRAM of the County of Essex Planter of one part and ROBERT BROOKE of the same County gent. Witnesseth that sd Tobias Ingram for sum of Forty Two pounds five shillings Current money of Virga. hath granted unto the sd Robert Brooke (in his actual possession by virtue of a deed of Bargain and Sale and by force of the Statute for transferring uses into possession) and to his heirs forever One hundred and sixty six and one half acres of land being the one moiety and remainder of Three hundred and thirty three acres mentioned in a Deed of Exchange made the 15th day of June 1732 Between the said Tobias Ingram and JANE his Wife and the sd Robert Brooke and PHEBE his Wife which Deed of Exchange was acknowledged in Essex Court the 18th day of the sd month Begining at a Corner Gum that divides this and the land of THOMAS HEELY and runing thence along the old marked line that divides this and the land of FRANCIS MERRIWEATHER decd North to an old Corner white oak that divides this and the land of JOHN COOKE decd and thence South along sd Cooks line to his Corner white oak by a branch of Wasanonsen that divides this and the lands of DUNCAN ROBINSON decd and thence up the sd Branch and along the lines of the sd Robinsons land to the ROAD that leads to ROWZEES NECK and down the sd Road to the land of the sd Brooke & Thomas Heely and thence up the COUNTY ROAD to a line that divides this and the sd Heely's land and thence along the sd Heely's marked line South West to the first mentioned Gum at the beginning
In presence of us ROBT. ROSE, Tobias Ingram
WM. TAYLAR
At a Court held for Essex County at Tappa on the XVIIth day of September MDCCXXXIV Tobias Ingram acknowledged this his Lease and Release to be his act and deed which on the motion of the sd Robert is admitted to record.

ADDENDUM #1 to

RESEARCH ON THE ANCESTRY OF WILLIAM GOLDING (C1704-C1782) OF ORANGE COUNTY, VIRGINIA AND NINETY SIX DISTRICT, SOUTH CAROLINA

New information has come to light which stongly suggests that the subject William Golding's mother Cassandra (maiden name yet unknown) had had two marriages (vice one) and at least three children born to her prior to her marriage to John Golding. Also a theory on the possible identity of Cassandra before her marriages is presented based at this time on very tenuous Information.

The name Cassandra was a very uncommon given name in colonial Virginia. So it appears as no coincidence that a woman named Cassandra, living near where Robert Moss had lived and in the immediate vicinity of the Button's Range land patent previously described in Essex County between Occupacia Creek and Gilson's Run, was married by the early 1690s to Henry Wood (son of John Wood) who lived in this area. That she was the same Cassandra who was the widow of Laomedon Tucker and who married subsequently John Golding is apparent by a close examination of the [Old] Rappahannock County and Essex County, Virginia records and neatly fills in the gap between 1710 when Cassandra Golding first appears in the records and 1685 when her apparent first husband Laomedon Tucker is last mentioned in the Essex records as a legatee in the last will of Robert Moss.

In his will, Robert Moss bequeathed "unto Laomedon Tucker or his two Children already borne (to wit) Daniell and Mary one mare fold [foal] of one yeare old to them & their heirs for Ever, & also two Earling [yearling] heifers to the said Daniell & Mary I give to be them & their increase in Common between them ye said Daniell & Mary for Ever".[1] These two children of Laomedon Tucker were born to a wife previous to Cassandra and who was probably a daughter of Robert and Rebecca (Jones) Moss, but who had died prior to her father's 1685 will. Robert Moss was approximately 66 years old in 1689 when he died and his last will was probated, as at a Court held on 5 March 1684/5 he had given his age as sixty two years old, thus being born about 1622.[2]

Laomedon Tucker was already remarried in 1685 or shortly to marry Cassandra, who, as a surviving widow of Laomedon Tucker, would have had an interest in the 100 acre tract that Robert and Rebecca Moss had given to Laomedon Tucker as a deed of gift on 3 September 1679 "for diverse good causes...as also for the love and affection wee beare unto Laomedon Tucker",[3] which 100 acre tract of land had then later been inherited by his son Daniel Tucker.

This clearly explains why Cassandra Golding, if the widow of Laomedon Tucker, would be required by law to relinquish her dower right (i.e., her right to 1/3 of this 100 acre tract previously owned by Laomedon Tucker) when her stepson Daniel Tucker and his wife Elizabeth sold the tract to Cornelius Sale in the deed dated 12 March 1711/2.[4]

This tract of land was described as "being in the Parish of Sittingburne on south side of Rappahannock River back in the woods on the SW branch of Occupacy Creek beginning at a marked red Oak the corner tree of the land of Robert Gaines, and runing thence along the line of the land of Thomas Parker for length, a certaine proportional quantity of perches according to the dimension of land above specified thence the next course into the land above specified, thence the next course into the land of Robert Moss according to proportion parrellel with the first course back againe, to the line of William Bates and finally along the said line to the first mentioned station".

I estimate that Cassandra was born about 1665 and was much younger than Laomedon Tucker, whose son Daniel appears to have been in his teens when his probable grandfather Robert Moss made his last will in 1685, based upon the language in Moss's will previously cited in which he allowed Daniel Tucker "the Use and benefitt of housing and ground to plant his Cropp on and his Diett from time to time & at all times as Long as the said Daniell shall Live". This provision may have been intended to allow Daniel Tucker to live on his grandfather Moss's land if he so desired rather than live with his father and a stepmother.

Of related interest is a royal land patent granted to Thomas Powell on 24 October 1650 for 500 acres on the north side of the Rappahannock River in what was then Lancaster County for the transport of 10 persons, among whom were "Leonnidon Tucker and wife".[5] This headright is I believe in fact the subject Laomedon Tucker and a first wife. If so, this would put Laomedon's birth circa 1625-30.

This Thomas Powell was father of the Thomas Powell who died leaving a will in Essex County in 1700 with wife Mary (Place) Powell and surviving sons Place Powell, Honorias Powell, Thomas Powell, and William Powell, and daughters Elizabeth Salmon [wife of John Salmon], Anne Coffey [wife of Edward Coffey], and Frances Powell.[6] The Thomas Powell who died in 1700 had bought land in Rappahannock (now Essex) County which was in the vicinity of the land of Robert Moss and adjoined a royal land patent of 29 acres granted to John Wood on 23 October 1690 which also was "nigh land of Button" [i.e. the Button's Range land patent of 3650 acres which was where Robert Foster bought land in Essex County in 1692].[7]

This John Wood had purchased an additional tract of 170 acres in then Rappahannock (now Essex) County from the brothers Robert Moss (wife Rebecca) and Thomas Moss (wife Elizabeth) on 11 July 1674[8] which was land that Robert and Thomas Moss had bought from Henry German and wife Dorothy on 3 November 1668 for 2,000 lbs. of tobacco which was described as "being in the Parish of Sittingbourne it being the one halfe or moiety of a parcell of land formerly purchased by me the said German of Daniel Gaines and according as the aforesaid moiety was formerly land butt unto Richard Good it being one hundred and seaventie acres more or less".[9]

This 170 acre tract, along with the adjoining 29 acre tract John Wood had patented in 1690, constituted the 199 acres that John Wood [Sr.] gave as a deed of gift [after the death of his son Henry Wood] to his grandson John Wood in 1700 and would pass in turn, if John should die without legal heirs, to Henry Wood's other children Henry and Elizabeth Wood, and if all of these should die without legal heirs, then to Henry's widow Cassandra during her lifetime, and then to Thomas Wood, son of the grantor.[10]

Cassandra was apparently not married very long to Laomedon Tucker before his death, since she would have had to have married Henry Wood sometime in the early 1690s to have had John and Elizabeth Wood born before 6 Oct 1697, when John Wood [Sr.] made his last will, which was probated on 10 April 1701. His will made bequests of a cow and calf to each of these two children of his still-then-living son Henry Wood.[11] Cassanda Wood made her mark as witness to a deed on 21 September 1696 in which her father-in-law John Wood and wife Abigail sold back to David Jenkins and wife Ann (the widow of George Williams) a 50 acre tract which had been bought by George Williams in 1684 and subsequently bequeathed by him to his wife in his will, and subsequently sold by Jenkins and his wife Ann to John Wood on 9 September 1696.[12]

Henry Wood [Jr.], the youngest child of Henry and Cassandra Wood, was probably not born before October 1697, since he is not mentioned in his grandfather's last will. But he is mentioned in the deed of gift dated 10 May 1700 in which John Wood [Sr.] gave the total of 199 acres in two adjoining tracts as noted above to his grandson John Wood, son of Henry Wood (who was then deceased).

This deed of gift clearly shows that Cassandra was the widow of Henry Wood, who died before May 1700, and the mother of his three children. I estimate that she married Henry Wood circa 1692, then being aged about 30 years old, with her son John Wood being born circa 1694, her daughter Elizabeth Wood circa 1696, and her son Henry Wood circa 1698.

Her husband Henry Wood is estimated to have been born in the early 1660s. His father John Wood [Sr.] was exempted from paying levies on 10 June 1699,[13] which would indicate he was born circa 1639, since reaching age 60 was then cause to be excused from further taxation. Thus having children born in the 1660s is consistent with John Wood's age.

So Cassandra and Henry Wood were roughly of nearly the same age. So she would have been approaching age 40 when she married John Golding. Cassandra then would still have been of child-bearing age when she married John Golding about 1701/2 after Henry Wood's death, and thus able to bear at least one more child---William Golding, born circa 1703/4. Since she already had a son named John, this may explain why this last son was not named after his father, but named William instead, after John Golding's brother William Golding.

Since the Wood children were underage at the time of the 1704 Quit Rent Roll, the 199 acres that had been given to John Wood by his namesake grandfather in 1700 and which was then "in ye occupation of Casander Wood, widow and mother of ye sd John Wood" would most likely explain the 200 acres that their stepfather John Golding was assessed with in the 1704 Quit Rent Roll[14] if he had married the widow Cassandra Wood before 1704.

Her son John Wood would not have come of legal age to control the land on his own until about 1715, so John and Cassandra Golding probably continued to reside on this land until at least then and probably until John Wood married and started a family of his own. The Essex County Quit Rent Roll for 1715 indeed lists John Wood as having a 200 acre tract subject to the quit rent,[15] undoudtedly the same 200 acres that John Golding was charged against in 1704.

This may partly explain why there is no record of John Golding buying or selling any land until he received the 400 acre royal land grant in 1727 in what is now west central Caroline County.[16] However, there is no evidence he ever actually moved to Caroline County to seat this land as it lapsed four years later, and it appears that he continued to reside in Essex County. Of note is that this 400 acre land grant adjoined a 258 acre land patent that had been granted the same day to one Henry Wood, no doubt his stepson.

Also, the John Wood who witnessed, along with John and Cassandra Golding, the 99 year lease of 300 acres of land in what is now King George County from Place Powell to Augustine Smith on 11 November 1710[17] was without doubt Cassandra Golding's eldest son by Henry Wood.

But interestingly, this lease was not recorded in Essex County Court until 13 January 1714/15, perhaps being delayed in being recorded until one of the witnesses [i.e., John Wood] reached the age of 21 and could legally swear an oath. In addition to the above lease, John Golding petitioned the Essex Court on 21 June 1715 and was granted administration of the estate of Place Powell upon the latter's death.[18] What relationship John Golding or his wife Cassandra might have had with Place Powell is speculative, other than being near neighbors in Essex County.

Another deed of interest in Essex County is dated 7 January 1716/7[19] in which John Salmon [Jr.], son and heir of John Salmon [and grandson of the Thomas Powell who had died in 1700], sold to Charles Farrell a tract of 427 1/2 acres which had been patented jointly by his father John Salmon, and uncles Place Powell and William Powell on 2 May 1705. This tract bordered lands originally granted to Robert and Thomas Moss, Richard Goode, William Moseley, and Col. John Catlet. The land was inherited by John Salmon [Jr.] since his father was the last survivor of the three joint patentees. Significantly, among the witnesses to this deed were Daniel Tucker and Henry Wood, thus indicating they were still living in 1717 in close proximity to the land of Robert Moss and John Wood. If this Henry Wood was the youngest child of Cassandra Golding by her second husband Henry Wood, then he may have been a minor when he witnessed this deed. Alternatively, he could have been a son of Thomas Wood, a brother of Cassandra's husband Henry Wood.

What became of these three children of Cassandra by Henry Wood is not yet known and awaits further research. Further research also needs to be done to identify and follow up on the Cassandra Cooke who makes two appearances in the [Old] Rappahannock County Order Book under unfortunate circumstances. The first occurred on 3 March 1686/7 when the Rappahannock County Court ordered that "John Cooke, an infant son of Cassandra Cooke, serve Elias Robinson until the said John attaine the age of one & twenty years, being about two years old in January last past".[20]

At the next Rappahannock County Court held on 4 May 1687, the father of this bastard child of Cassandra Cooke was identified to the satisfaction of a majority of the Court justices with this entry "Whereas John Gatlin is vehemently presumed the Father of a bastard Child borne of the body of Cassandra Cooke which said Child hath for some time been menteyned [maintained] by the Parish of North Farnham, and Whereas it appeares that the said Gatlin was encouraged & protected by Colnll. [Colonel] Leroy Griffin from makeing restitution to the said Parish of such tobb. [tobacco] as were expended on the use aforesd, This Court have therefore ordered (Capt. Blomfield & Capt. Travers dissenting) that the sd John Gatlin & Colnll. Leroy Griffin equally pay &

satisfie the sd Parish all & every such sum & pounds of tobb. as shall appeare by the records of the said Parish have been imployed for menteynance of the sd Child".[21]

As previously noted, the given name Cassandra was an exceedingly uncommon one in colonial Virginia, with the above stated occurences involving Cassandra Wood/Golding along with this reference to a Cassandra Cooke being the only ones I have found in the [Old] Rappahannock County or Essex County records. I hesitate to equate the two for two reasons: 1) This Cassandra Cooke lived in North Farnham Parish of [Old] Rappahannock County which lay on the north shore of the Rappahannock River and not in close proximity to the Occupacia Creek area which lay in Sittingbourne Parish on the south side of the Rappahannock. As the Rappahannock River is several miles wide at this point, it was not easy for persons to intermingle between the two shores, and 2) if Cassandra Cooke should equate to the thrice married Cassandra Tucker Wood Golding, then this liaison with John Gatlin would have had to precede her marriage to Laomedon Tucker, which would put her marrying Tucker sometime after mid 1687 but before 1692 when she is believed to have married Henry Wood after Tucker's death. This leaves a very short period for a marriage to Laomedon Tucker.

However, not yet letting this possibility drop in uncovering the elusive identity of William Golding's mother, let me run through two scenarios to account for the possibility that Cassandra Cooke was perhaps one and the same as Cassandra Tucker Wood Golding.

Laomedon Tucker appears to have been married twice previously and was some 30 years older than his wife Cassandra. Since there is no record of his death in Rappahannock County probate records, there is a possibility that he might have left the area, met Cassandra Cooke, who after the public shame of bearing an illegitimate child in 17th Century society and facing ostracism by an intolerant populace and with few marriage prospects, may have settled for an older gentleman from outside the area who died shortly after their marriage beyond Rappahannock County, since no record of a will or any administration of his estate is of record there. His widow may have been subsequently taken in by Robert Moss and his wife Rebecca where she might have met Henry Wood.

Another possibility that appears more plausible is that her father may have moved his family across the Rappahannock River to Sittingbourne Parish and located in the Occupacia Creek area after his daughter's unfortunate notoriety with John Gatlin, where she may have met the widower Laomedon Tucker and ultimately her other two husbands who may or may not have been aware of her previous circumstances.

Indeed supporting this latter possibility is the presence of a John Cooke in the Occupacia Creek area, who significantly owned land which bordered the tract that David Jenkins and his wife Ann (widow of George Williams) sold to John Wood on 9 September 1696 and which was sold back to David and Ann Jenkins by John Wood and his wife Abigail on 21 September 1696 as previously cited and witnessed not only by Cassandra Wood, but also by this John Cooke, perhaps Cassandra Wood's father or brother. He was assessed against 112 and 150 acres respectively in Essex County in the 1704 and 1715 Quit Rent Rolls.[22]

Interestingly, both Laomedon and Cassandra are classical names in Greek mythology and epic poetry, the former being the father of Priam, the last king of Troy and the latter being the daughter of King Priam. According to Homer, Cassandra's beauty was so great that the god Apollo fell in love with her and gave her the power to foretell the future. But she would not love him in return, so Apollo angrily punished her by ordering that no one should ever believe her prophecies. Cassandra repeatedly warned her countrymen not to keep Helen of Troy captive or take the Trojan Horse inside the walls of Troy, but they paid no attention. So followed the destruction of Troy! Could William Golding's mother Cassandra likewise have had an unfortunate love which resulted in her misfortune? Further research is needed to run down this possibility and perhaps definitely identify her origins.

Whether John Golding was married prior to marrying the widow Cassandra Wood circa 1701/2 is presently unknown. He was probably in his late 30s when he married Cassandra and it would seem likely that he would have been married before.

If the tradition among some of the descendants in South Carolina of Anthony Foster [son of John and Isabel Foster and husband of Sarah Golding] that Anthony's mother was a Golding, then his mother Isabel might well have been a daughter of John Golding by a previous marriage, since Isabel is believed to have been born circa 1690. If she had grown up during her adolescense in the same household in Essex County with a younger half-brother William Golding, this might further explain how William Golding came to marry the younger sister of Isabel's husband John Foster, i.e., Elizabeth Foster, who had moved away to what was to become west central Caroline County with her mother and stepfather Robert Charlesworth circa 1720.

Research as of 20 June 1996 by
Captain Ed Dittmer, USN (Ret.)
3605 Queen Mary Drive
Olney, MD 20832
(301) 774-1887

828-625

[1]Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book #7 (1686-1692), p. 10
[2]Rappahannock Co VA Order Book (1683-1685), p. 77
[3]Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book (1677-1682), p. 234
[4]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book #14 (1711-1716), p. 37
[5]Virginia Land Patent Book #2, p. 288
[6]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book (1699-1702), p. 75
[7]Virginia Land Patent Book #8, p. 116
[8]Rappahannock Co VA Deed Book (1672-1676), p. 237
[9]ibid., pp. 236-237
[10]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book (1699-1701), p.38
[11]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book (1701-1703), p. 76
[12]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book (1695-1699), pp. 80-81
[13]Essex Co VA Order Book (1695-1699), p. 149
[14]Virginia Tax Records, 1983, Genealogical Publishing Co., pp. 51-53
[15]ibid., pp. 72-75
[16]Virginia Land Patent Book #13, p. 109
[17]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book #14 (1711-1716), p. 339
[18]ibid., p. 366
[19]ibid., pp. 691-694
[20]Rappahannock Co VA Order Book (1685-1687), p. 17
[21]ibid., p. 23
[22]Virginia Tax Records, op. cit., pp 51-53 and pp 72-73

ADDENDUM #1 to

RESEARCH ON THE ANCESTRY OF WILLIAM GOLDING (C1704-C1782) OF ORANGE COUNTY, VIRGINIA AND NINETY SIX DISTRICT, SOUTH CAROLINA

New information has come to light which stongly suggests that the subject William Golding's mother Cassandra (maiden name yet unknown) had had two marriages (vice one) and at least three children born to her prior to her marriage to John Golding. Also a theory on the possible identity of Cassandra before her marriages is presented based at this time on very tenuous Information.

The name Cassandra was a very uncommon given name in colonial Virginia. So it appears as no coincidence that a woman named Cassandra, living near where Robert Moss had lived and in the immediate vicinity of the Button's Range land patent previously described in Essex County between Occupacia Creek and Gilson's Run, was married by the early 1690s to Henry Wood (son of John Wood) who lived in this area. That she was the same Cassandra who was the widow of Laomedon Tucker and who married subsequently John Golding is apparent by a close examination of the [Old] Rappahannock County and Essex County, Virginia records and neatly fills in the gap between 1710 when Cassandra Golding first appears in the records and 1685 when her apparent first husband Laomedon Tucker is last mentioned in the Essex records as a legatee in the last will of Robert Moss.

In his will, Robert Moss bequeathed "unto Laomedon Tucker or his two Children already borne (to wit) Daniell and Mary one mare fold [foal] of one yeare old to them & their heirs for Ever, & also two Earling [yearling] heifers to the said Daniell & Mary I give to be them & their increase in Common between them ye said Daniell & Mary for Ever".[1] These two children of Laomedon Tucker were born to a wife previous to Cassandra and who was probably a daughter of Robert and Rebecca (Jones) Moss, but who had died prior to her father's 1685 will. Robert Moss was approximately 66 years old in 1689 when he died and his last will was probated, as at a Court held on 5 March 1684/5 he had given his age as sixty two years old, thus being born about 1622.[2]

Laomedon Tucker was already remarried in 1685 or shortly to marry Cassandra, who, as a surviving widow of Laomedon Tucker, would have had an interest in the 100 acre tract that Robert and Rebecca Moss had given to Laomedon Tucker as a deed of gift on 3 September 1679 "for diverse good causes...as also for the love and affection wee beare unto Laomedon Tucker",[3] which 100 acre tract of land had then later been inherited by his son Daniel Tucker.

This clearly explains why Cassandra Golding, if the widow of Laomedon Tucker, would be required by law to relinquish her dower right (i.e., her right to 1/3 of this 100 acre tract previously owned by Laomedon Tucker) when her stepson Daniel Tucker and his wife Elizabeth sold the tract to Cornelius Sale in the deed dated 12 March 1711/2.[4]

This tract of land was described as "being in the Parish of Sittingburne on south side of Rappahannock River back in the woods on the SW branch of Occupacy Creek beginning at a marked red Oak the corner tree of the land of Robert Gaines, and runing thence along the line of the land of Thomas Parker for length, a certaine proportional quantity of perches according to the dimension of land above specified thence the next course into the land above specified, thence the next course into the land of Robert Moss according to proportion parrellel with the first course back againe, to the line of William Bates and finally along the said line to the first mentioned station".

I estimate that Cassandra was born about 1665 and was much younger than Laomedon Tucker, whose son Daniel appears to have been in his teens when his probable grandfather Robert Moss made his last will in 1685, based upon the language in Moss's will previously cited in which he allowed Daniel Tucker "the Use and benefitt of housing and ground to plant his Cropp on and his Diett from time to time & at all times as Long as the said Daniell shall Live". This provision may have been intended to allow Daniel Tucker to live on his grandfather Moss's land if he so desired rather than live with his father and a stepmother.

Of related interest is a royal land patent granted to Thomas Powell on 24 October 1650 for 500 acres on the north side of the Rappahannock River in what was then Lancaster County for the transport of 10 persons, among whom were "Leonnidon Tucker and wife".[5] This headright is I believe in fact the subject Laomedon Tucker and a first wife. If so, this would put Laomedon's birth circa 1625-30.

This Thomas Powell was father of the Thomas Powell who died leaving a will in Essex County in 1700 with wife Mary (Place) Powell and surviving sons Place Powell, Honorias Powell, Thomas Powell, and William Powell, and daughters Elizabeth Salmon [wife of John Salmon], Anne Coffey [wife of Edward Coffey], and Frances Powell.[6] The Thomas Powell who died in 1700 had bought land in Rappahannock (now Essex) County which was in the vicinity of the land of Robert Moss and adjoined a royal land patent of 29 acres granted to John Wood on 23 October 1690 which also was "nigh land of Button" [i.e. the Button's Range land patent of 3650 acres which was where Robert Foster bought land in Essex County in 1692].[7]

This John Wood had purchased an additional tract of 170 acres in then Rappahannock (now Essex) County from the brothers Robert Moss (wife Rebecca) and Thomas Moss (wife Elizabeth) on 11 July 1674[8] which was land that Robert and Thomas Moss had bought from Henry German and wife Dorothy on 3 November 1668 for 2,000 lbs. of tobacco which was described as "being in the Parish of Sittingbourne it being the one halfe or moiety of a parcell of land formerly purchased by me the said German of Daniel Gaines and according as the aforesaid moiety was formerly land butt unto Richard Good it being one hundred and seaventie acres more or less".[9]

This 170 acre tract, along with the adjoining 29 acre tract John Wood had patented in 1690, constituted the 199 acres that John Wood [Sr.] gave as a deed of gift [after the death of his son Henry Wood] to his grandson John Wood in 1700 and would pass in turn, if John should die without legal heirs, to Henry Wood's other children Henry and Elizabeth Wood, and if all of these should die without legal heirs, then to Henry's widow Cassandra during her lifetime, and then to Thomas Wood, son of the grantor.[10]

Cassandra was apparently not married very long to Laomedon Tucker before his death, since she would have had to have married Henry Wood sometime in the early 1690s to have had John and Elizabeth Wood born before 6 Oct 1697, when John Wood [Sr.] made his last will, which was probated on 10 April 1701. His will made bequests of a cow and calf to each of these two children of his still-then-living son Henry Wood.[11] Cassanda Wood made her mark as witness to a deed on 21 September 1696 in which her father-in-law John Wood and wife Abigail sold back to David Jenkins and wife Ann (the widow of George Williams) a 50 acre tract which had been bought by George Williams in 1684 and subsequently bequeathed by him to his wife in his will, and subsequently sold by Jenkins and his wife Ann to John Wood on 9 September 1696.[12]

Henry Wood [Jr.], the youngest child of Henry and Cassandra Wood, was probably not born before October 1697, since he is not mentioned in his grandfather's last will. But he is mentioned in the deed of gift dated 10 May 1700 in which John Wood [Sr.] gave the total of 199 acres in two adjoining tracts as noted above to his grandson John Wood, son of Henry Wood (who was then deceased).

This deed of gift clearly shows that Cassandra was the widow of Henry Wood, who died before May 1700, and the mother of his three children. I estimate that she married Henry Wood circa 1692, then being aged about 30 years old, with her son John Wood being born circa 1694, her daughter Elizabeth Wood circa 1696, and her son Henry Wood circa 1698.

Her husband Henry Wood is estimated to have been born in the early 1660s. His father John Wood [Sr.] was exempted from paying levies on 10 June 1699,[13] which would indicate he was born circa 1639, since reaching age 60 was then cause to be excused from further taxation. Thus having children born in the 1660s is consistent with John Wood's age.

So Cassandra and Henry Wood were roughly of nearly the same age. So she would have been approaching age 40 when she married John Golding. Cassandra then would still have been of child-bearing age when she married John Golding about 1701/2 after Henry Wood's death, and thus able to bear at least one more child---William Golding, born circa 1703/4. Since she already had a son named John, this may explain why this last son was not named after his father, but named William instead, after John Golding's brother William Golding.

Since the Wood children were underage at the time of the 1704 Quit Rent Roll, the 199 acres that had been given to John Wood by his namesake grandfather in 1700 and which was then "in ye occupation of Casander Wood, widow and mother of ye sd John Wood" would most likely explain the 200 acres that their stepfather John Golding was assessed with in the 1704 Quit Rent Roll[14] if he had married the widow Cassandra Wood before 1704.

Her son John Wood would not have come of legal age to control the land on his own until about 1715, so John and Cassandra Golding probably continued to reside on this land until at least then and probably until John Wood married and started a family of his own. The Essex County Quit Rent Roll for 1715 indeed lists John Wood as having a 200 acre tract subject to the quit rent,[15] undoudtedly the same 200 acres that John Golding was charged against in 1704.

This may partly explain why there is no record of John Golding buying or selling any land until he received the 400 acre royal land grant in 1727 in what is now west central Caroline County.[16] However, there is no evidence he ever actually moved to Caroline County to seat this land as it lapsed four years later, and it appears that he continued to reside in Essex County. Of note is that this 400 acre land grant adjoined a 258 acre land patent that had been granted the same day to one Henry Wood, no doubt his stepson.

Also, the John Wood who witnessed, along with John and Cassandra Golding, the 99 year lease of 300 acres of land in what is now King George County from Place Powell to Augustine Smith on 11 November 1710[17] was without doubt Cassandra Golding's eldest son by Henry Wood.

[1]Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book #7 (1686-1692), p. 10
[2]Rappahannock Co VA Order Book (1683-1685), p. 77
[3]Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book (1677-1682), p. 234
[4]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book #14 (1711-1716), p. 37
[5]Virginia Land Patent Book #2, p. 288
[6]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book (1699-1702), p. 75
[7]Virginia Land Patent Book #8, p. 116
[8]Rappahannock Co VA Deed Book (1672-1676), p. 237
[9]ibid., pp. 236-237
[10]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book (1699-1701), p.38
[11]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book (1701-1703), p. 76
[12]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book (1695-1699), pp. 80-81
[13]Essex Co VA Order Book (1695-1699), p. 149
[14]Virginia Tax Records, 1983, Genealogical Publishing Co., pp. 51-53
[15]ibid., pp. 72-75
[16]Virginia Land Patent Book #13, p. 109
[17]Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book #14 (1711-1716), p. 339
[18]ibid., p. 366
[19]ibid., pp. 691-694
[20]Rappahannock Co VA Order Book (1685-1687), p. 17
[21]ibid., p. 23
[22]Virginia Tax Records, op. cit., pp 51-53 and pp 72-73

RESEARCH ON THE ANCESTRY OF WILLIAM GOLDING (c1704-c1782) OF ORANGE COUNTY, VIRGINIA AND NINETY SIX DISTRICT, SOUTH CAROLINA

Research as of 1 May 1990 by
Captain Ed Dittmer, USN
3605 Queen Mary Drive
Olney, MD 20832
(301) 774-1887

John Golding
Generation 8
Isaac Tinsley, Jr.
Elizabeth Golding
Primary Application 29662

Generation 9
William Golding b c1704 Essex Co., VA; d c1782 Ninety Six, sc
Elizabeth Foster b c ; d 1771-1777
md c 1728

Generation 10
John Golding d aft. 1734
Mrs. Cassandra Tucker

Robert Foster
Generation 9
William Golding b c1704 Essex Co., VA; d c1782 Ninety Six, sc
Elizabeth Foster b c 1705 Essex Co, VA; d 1771-1777

Generation 10
Robert Foster d 1715
Elizabeth Garnett
Essex Co VA Deed & Will Bk #14, P. 480

Richard Foster
Generation 11
Robert Foster d 1715
Elizabeth Garnett
Essex Co VA Deed & Will Bk #14, P. 480

Generation 11
RICHARD FORSTER (1619 - 1681) (came to America on ship "Safety")married SUSANNAH (ANNE) GARNETT (1620/1621 - ?) in 1641/1642(daughter of Thomas Garnett (bef. 1594 - ?) and Elizabeth ? Garnett (bef. 1598 - ?)

As I have studied the Foster families of early colonial Virginia I have decided to pursue the possibility of the Richard Foster born in about 1693 who is born to Robert Foster and Elizabeth Garnett. He is born in Essex, Virginia. When his father Robert dies in 1715/16 at the age of 57 he leaves a will (see page 39 top left paragraph). The older three sons got the land. The fourth child Barbary Loveing, son-in-law, and grandson got 1 shilling, heifer & calf and released of debts owed to Robert. The fifth child, Richard (born about 1693, got his father's pistols, holsters and sword, a feather bed, bolster, cow and a heifer calf. Now, this is the Richard I am currently researching to see if there "may have been a reason" for his father Robert to give Richard his military guns and sword. Richard was

age 22 at this time and old enough to be inclined towards the English military for the next few years or to be married in about 1721 to a neighboring girl by the last name of "Ransome". The will also gave him a feather bed, bolster and a cow and heifer. This is a very necessary gift to set up your own housekeeping as a young married. It is also possible for Richard to have left home about this time and go to England with his wife "Miss Ransome". In my notes I refer too her as Elizabeth Ransome but that is simply a guess on my part. In Whitchurch (White Church), Hampshire, England she gives birth in 1723 to a son and calls him Richard Foster. This is my for sure Richard Foster.

****

It has been accepted by most Foster researchers that Robert Foster, son of Richard and Sussan Garnett Foster married an Elizabeth Garnett. In his will of 1715/16 he names his wife, Elizabeth (no family name) and even though he wills the plantation on which he lives, to his first son, Robert Foster, Jr., he provides for Elizabeth, Robert Jr's mother, to remain on the plantation. Thomas, Sr. another son of Robert Foster acknowledges that the Elizabeth in the will was his mother. He gave his mother, who was now married to Robert Charlesworth and living on his land, a gift of deed to the land on which they were then living. In the deed he states that Elizabeth was his mother. I mention this as there are so many researchers still using the wife (Sara Biggs) given Robert Foster, Sr. by Mrs. Lane in her research. I have found no documentation that he married a Sarah Biggs, or even Elizabeth Garnett. However, he had a better chance of marrying a Garnett in Gloucester County than in Lower Norfolk County. There were Biggs in Gloucester County at the same time as there were Garnetts. Read the will of Robert Foster, Sr. carefully - it is most difficult.

The Garnetts of Virginia do not recognize Thomas Garnett as their ancestor or even a close relation. They state, "The earliest Garnett from whom descent at this time can be traced is John Garnett to whom under date of April 16, 1673 the governor, Thomas Lord Culpeper, issued a grant of 260 acres of land lying on the south side of Garden Creek in Gloucester County, between lands of John Smither and John Diggs."
SOURCE: Gloucester County Record Book 7, p. 239

John Garnett had two sons that lived to maturity, John, Jr. and Thomas. Anthony died while still young.

John Garnett, Jr. the eldest son of John Garnett, Sr. lived in Kingston Parish, Gloucester County, Virginia. Shortly after the birth of his first son, James in 1692, he moved to St. Anne's Parish, in Essex County, where we find his name as a witness to deeds in 1703 and 1710. The land that he bought was a part of Button's Range and was adjacent to the 200 acres each bought by Robert and John Foster, brothers. Button's Range was subdivided in 1789. John Garnett and the Foster brothers bought their land in 1692 (some say that John Foster bought his in 1709 and is not even a brother.)
SOURCE: Gloucester Records from Other Virginia Counties, pp.? SOURCE: Essex Deed Book No. 14, p. 109 Thomas Garnett, of St Anne's Parish, Essex, planter, is described as "one of the sons and devisees of John Garnett late of the Parish of Kingston

in the County of Gloucester".
SOURCE: Essex Deed Book No. 13, p. 225

We now have the sons of Richard Foster, the sons of John Garnett, and the son of Robert Coleman, Sr. all moving to Essex County, Virginia at about the same time, 1692. For two generations the Foster, Garnetts, and Colemans had been close friends. June 8, 1709: "Bond of Thomas Garnett of St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, to John Foster of same, planter. For 7000 pounds of tobacco. To fulfill conditions of deed. Signed (Thomas Garnett)"
SOURCE: Essex County Records, 1717 - 1731, Dorman, p?

February 13, 1719: "John Foster, Jr. of St. Anne's Parish, Essex County to Robert Charlesworth of same. For 4000 pounds of tobacco. 125 acres in said Parish on south side of Gilson's Run…..Corner tree of John Foster….bequeathed unto the said John Foster by the last will of Robert Foster, Sr. dec'd and is part of 200 acres purchased by the said Robert Foster off Mr. John Baker, dec., out of a tract commonly known by the name of Button's Range." Robert Charlesworth, you will remember, married Elizabeth Foster after the death of her husband, Robert in 1715/16.
SOURCE: Essex County Records, 1717 - 1731, Dorman, pp. 156-59

May 20, 1720: "John Ridgdails of St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, to Robert Foster of same. For 850 pounds of tobacco." This is Robert Foster, Jr. as his father, Robert Foster, Sr. died in 1715/16

1741: Thomas Foster, son of John, son of Robert and (Sussan Garnett?) married Ann Garnett, daughter of Thomas Garnett (son of John, the immigrant) and Elizabeth Muscoe

May 13, 1743: "It is ordered Robert Coleman, Jr. be overseer of road from the County line by Wm. Riddle's to the fork of the road by Jno. Beasley's and the Church road to the Church bridge and half the bridge from thence unto the road down the creek to the county line. Andrew Lyons, Harry Annomy, Charles Hart, Rowld, Thomas, Robert Foster, Robert Coleman……." SOURCE: Virginia County Records, Vol.1; Crozier. P.178 June 4, 1745: Robert Coleman and Sarah, his wife of St. George Parish, Spotsylavnia County, Virginia to Thomas Foster, Surgeon of Parish and County afsd L50 curr. 400 acres. (Signed) A(nthony) Foster, John Gordon, Jno Parish." Anthony, Thomas, and John Foster are sons of Robert Foster, and grandsons of the immigrant.
SOURCE: Virginia County Records, Vol. 1; Crozier. P. 297?

Family Group Record

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT)

Birth date 8 September 1626	Birthplace Virginia, British Colonial America
Christening date	Christening place
Marriage date 26 October 1645	Marriage place Westmoreland, Westmoreland, Virginia, British Colonial America
Death date 5 May 1671	Death place Westmoreland, Virginia, United States
Burial date	Burial place Westmoreland, Virginia, United States

Husband's father
William Tucker (LB2N-TRL) ☒ Deceased

Husband's mother
Mary Elizabeth Thompson (LB2N-8NZ) ☒ Deceased

Other parents and other spouses

Wife Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Birth date about 1627	Birthplace England
Christening date	Christening place
Death date December 1712	Death place Lower Machadoc, Westmoreland, Virginia, British Colonial America
Burial date	Burial place

Wife's father
Thomas Gerard (GS12-87S) ☒ Deceased

Wife's mother
(UNKNOWN) ☒ Deceased

Other parents and other spouses
Other spouses: Rev Charles Grymes (GSK3-V2R), 1612–1662 (Marriage).

Children

1 Name
Laomedon Tucker (L28M-WNP) ☒ Male ☐ Female

Birth date 1644	Birthplace Virginia, British Colonial America	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date 1668	Marriage place Essex, Virginia, British Colonial America	Spouse Elizabeth Moss (LC85-L31)
Death date 12 March 1711	Death place Essex, Virginia,British Colonial America	

Other parents and other spouses
Other spouses: Cassandra Hopkins (L17T-DV4), 1650–Deceased (Marriage).

2 Name
Richard Tucker (LKT8-NKQ) ☒ Male ☐ Female

Birth date 1648	Birthplace Charles City, Virginia, British America	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date 1721	Death place Charles City, Virginia, British America	

Other parents and other spouses

Printed: 21 November 2019

Published by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints

© 2006, 2013 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. 10/12. PD50046377

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT) | **Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Children—continued

3 Name: Robert Tucker (LZ6K-7NP) ☒ Male ☐ Female

Birth date: 7 May 1652	Birthplace: Charles City, Charles City County, Virginia, United States	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date: May 1676	Marriage place: Charles City, Virginia, British Colonial America	Spouse: Elizabeth Frances Coleman (LBRT-94D)
Death date: 26 September 1704	Death place: Charles City County, Virginia, United States	

Other parents and other spouses
Other spouses: Elizabeth Peyton (G971-M3R), 1668–1750 (Marriage, 1676, Charles City, Charles, Virginia, United States). Other parents: Thomas J Tucker (MQSH-PMM), 1626–1677 (Biological), and Rose Allerton (MQSH-PMZ), 1633–1712 (Biological).

4 Name: Francis Tucker (LVSJ-TS7) ☒ Male ☐ Female

Birth date: 17 September 1653	Birthplace: St Peters Fort Paget, Saint George's, Bermuda	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse: Mary Loretta Grampp (LT7C-Z39)
Death date: 11 December 1723	Death place: Prince George, Colony of Virginia, British Colonial America	

Other parents and other spouses
Other parents: Cpt. George Tucker IV (LD4Z-SW7), 1623–1662 (Biological), and Francis St George (LBCM-GDS), 1624–1655 (Biological). Henry Tucker (LZP2-ZK5), 1612–1687 (Biological), and Sarah Turner (KF95-ZJ1), 1620–1660 (Biological).

5 Name: Jane Sarah Tucker (LK4W-33Z) ☐ Male ☒ Female

Birth date: 1657	Birthplace: Westmoreland, Virginia, British Colonial America	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date: 1678	Marriage place: , Westmoreland, Virginia, United States	Spouse: Thomas Butler (9KBS-LY2)
Death date: 1678	Death place: Westmoreland, Virginia, British Colonial America	

Other parents and other spouses

6 Name: John Jr Tucker (GSK3-NBT) ☒ Male ☐ Female

Birth date: 1658	Birthplace: Westmoreland, Virginia, United States	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date: 3 May 1733	Death place: Cople, Westmoreland, Virginia, United States	

Other parents and other spouses

7 Name: William Gerard Tucker (GMWX-Y2B) ☒ Male ☐ Female

Birth date: about 1659	Birthplace: Westmoreland, Virginia, United States	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse: Elizabeth Allen (G39J-N6Q)
Death date: 3 May 1733	Death place: Westmoreland, Virginia, United States	

Other parents and other spouses
Other spouses: Elizabeth Hardidge Coleman (G9DN-2T5), 1657–1750 (Marriage).

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT)	**Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Children—continued

8

Name: Phillip Tucker (G9DN-LJW) ☒ Male ☐ Female

Birth date	Birthplace	
1663		
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	
1716		

Other parents and other spouses

9

Name ☐ Male ☐ Female

Birth date	Birthplace	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	

Other parents and other spouses

10

Name ☐ Male ☐ Female

Birth date	Birthplace	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	

Other parents and other spouses

11

Name ☐ Male ☐ Female

Birth date	Birthplace	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	

Other parents and other spouses

12

Name ☐ Male ☐ Female

Birth date	Birthplace	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	

Other parents and other spouses

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT) | **Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT) (1626–1671): Sources

Title: geni
Web page: https://www.geni.com/people/John-Tucker/6000000077869788564
Citation:
Notes: John Tucker
Birthdate:1626
Birthplace:Virginia, United States
Death:1671 (45)
Virginia, United States
Immediate Family:
Son of William Tucker
Husband of Rose Tucker
Father of Sarah Fitzhugh

Title: colonial settlers
Web page: https://www.colonial-settlers-md-va.us/getperson.php?personID=I023398&tree=Tree1
Citation:
Notes:

Title: find a grave index
Web page: https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/178142280/john-tucker
Citation:
Notes:

Title: John Tucker - 1671 Will, Westmoreland Co, VA
Web page:
Citation: FamilySearch film 34267, Westmoreland Co, VA, Vol 1
Notes: John Tucker's will written 5/5/1671, probated 5/31/1671 Westmoreland Co, VA
names: wife Rose, children: Sarah Tucker, Rose Tucker (both under a. 17), eldest son, child my wife now goes with

Title: John Tucker, Individual Cords
Web page: http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?db=genepool&h=2618193&ti=0&indiv=try&gss=pt&ssrc=pt_t71673548_p46246589854_kpidz0q3d46246589854z0q26pgz0q3d32768z0q26pgplz0q3dpid
Citation:
Notes: Name:John Tucker
Spouse:Rosanna Struman
Parents:William Tucker, Mary Elizabeth Thomson
Birth Place:Westmoreland Co, VA
Birth Date:8 Sep 1626
Marriage Place:Westmoreland Co, VA
Marriage Date:26 Oct 1645
Death Place:Westmoreland Co, VA
Death Date:1671

John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT) (1626–1671): Notes

Title: BIRTH: This birth date is a estimate. R
BIRTH: This birth date is a estimate. RESIDENCE 1667 Northumbria Co VA

Title: Built "Tucker Hill" an historic house in
Built "Tucker Hill" an historic house in Westmoreland County, VA,

[Continued on next page]

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT) | **Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

which was still standing in 1934.[Old Files.FTW]

Built "Tucker Hill" an historic house in Westmoreland County, VA,
which was still standing in 1934.

Title: Will dated: 5 May 1671, proven 31 May 1671
Bequeathed 5,000 pounds of tobacco to his two daughters, Sarah and Rose Tucker. Also bequeathed 5,000 pounds of tobacco to "the child my wife now growes" if it be a girl. If it is a boy, the plantation is to be equally divided between the two boys. His "loving wife Rose" is the executrix, and shall have the plantation as long as she lives.

Title: Letters of William Fitzhugh. Publicatio
Letters of William Fitzhugh. Publication of the letters written by Fitzhugh with many footnotes of explanation. A footnote about John Newton who married Rose Tucker, Gerard, tells about John "John Newton (1639-1697)third husband of WF's mother-in-law, Rose Tucker GerardNewton was a native of Yorkshire who had first settled in Maryland. He is earlier styled "Master Mariner." He came to Westmoreland Co. VA and married Rose some time before 1677 when his fourt son Gerrard was born. His will dated August 19, 1695, proven July 28, 1697 requests that his "loving friend, Col. William Fitzhugh, " advise and assist his executors and in case of differences settle matters between them. His eldest son by a former marriage, John Junior, married a daughter of Isaac Allerton whose son Willoughby was to marry IWilliam Fitzhugh's only daighter IRose 35 .) John Newton, according to the above footnotes had been married prior to his marriage to Rose Newton. John Newton, Jr. was born from that marriage. John Jr. married the daugher of Allerton and they had a son, Willoughby who was to marry Rose Fitzhugh. This is further explanation of the above finding.

Title: HE WAS OF BERMUDA, WESTMORELAND CO VA. W
HE WAS OF BERMUDA, WESTMORELAND CO VA. WILL PROVED 31 MAY 1671

Title: Information is fromBetty S. Cravens 230
Information is fromBetty S. Cravens 230 Sunny Hill Drive Campbellsville, Ky 42718- 54502-465-8830

Title: BIRTH: This birth date is a estimate. RE
BIRTH: This birth date is a estimate. RESIDENCE 1667 Northumbria Co VA

Title: Four Children
Note GENEALOGIES OF VIRGINIA FAMILIES FROM THE WILLIAM & MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, Vol. V, 1982: "Washington and His Neighbors": John Tucker, whose children were John, Gerrard, Sarah (married William Fitzhugh) and Rose ... GENEALOGIES OF VIRGINIA FAMILIES FROM THE WILLIAM & MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, Vol. V, 1982, "Walker-Tucker": [John Tucker] died in 1671, leaving four children, John, Gerard, Sarah and Rose. ... His two daughters were then under seventeen and unmarried. Modified 26 August 2013 by dkeeton3600634

Title: ANCESTRY AND POSTERITY OF DR. JOHN TALIA
ANCESTRY AND POSTERITY OF DR. JOHN TALIAFERRO AND MAY (HARDIN) TALIAFERRO, by Willie Catherine Ivey, reprinted by Charles Taliaferro, 1955: Mrs. Rose Tucker Gerrard, widow first of John Tucker of Virginia ... VIRGINIA COLONIAL ABSTRACTS, by Beverley Fleet, Vol. I, 1988: "Northumbria Collectanea, 1645-1720": Tucker, John and Rose his wife. Power of Attorney to Jas Claughton. 7 Aug 1667. GENEALOGIES OF VIRGINIA FAMILIES FROM THE WILLIAM & MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, Vol. V, 1982: "Walker-Tucker": Capt. William Tucker was commander of Elizabeth county in 1625. He married Elizabeth Thompson, and is known to have left one daughter Elizabeth ... It is possible

[Continued on next page]

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT)	**Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

that John Tucker, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland county, was a son. In 1669 he received a deed for land from Baldwin Sheppard, of Elizabeth City county, and Elizabeth his wife. He died in 1671, leaving four children, John, Gerard, Sarah and Rose. Ibid, Vol. V, 1982, "Washington and His Neighbors": John Tucker's will was dated 5 May, 1671, proved 31 May 1671. SELDENS OF VIRGINIA AND ALLIED FAMILIES, Vol. II, by Mary Selden Kennedy: John Tucker's will was proved in Westmoreland County, May 31, 1671. It mentions daughters, Sarah and Rose.

Title: !BIRTH-MARRIAGE-DEATH: Personal Records
!BIRTH-MARRIAGE-DEATH: Personal Records of John Thornton McClaughry, R.F.D. South Kirby, Concord, Vt 05824, 1995.

Laomedon Tucker (L28M-WNP) (1644–1711): Sources

Title: Ancestry Family Trees
Citation: Ancestry Family Trees

Robert Tucker (LZ6K-7NP) (1652–1704): Sources

Title: wiki tree
Web page: https://www.wikitree.com/wiki/Tucker-299
Citation:
Notes:

Title: geni
Web page: https://www.geni.com/people/Robert-Tucker/6000000001367766429
Citation:
Notes:

Title: Robert Tucker, "Find A Grave Index"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:QV2Y-2JWQ
Citation: "Find A Grave Index," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:QV2Y-2JWQ : 13 December 2015), Robert Tucker, 1704; Burial, , , ,, Unknown; citing record ID 80614659, Find a Grave, http://www.findagrave.com.

Title: Ancestry Family Trees
Web page:
Citation: Ancestry Family Tree

Title: Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850
Web page: http://search.ancestry.com/collections/7832/records/120116

Title: Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850
Web page: http://search.ancestry.com/collections/7832/records/120124

Title: U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current
Web page: http://search.ancestry.com/collections/60525/records/118432586

Title: Millennium File
Web page: http://search.ancestry.com/collections/7249/records/107510646

Title: International, Find A Grave Index for Select Locations, 1300s-Current
Web page: http://search.ancestry.com/collections/60541/records/400240

Title: Legacy NFS Source: Robert Tucker Sr. - birth-name: Robert Tucker

[Continued on next page]

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT) | **Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

Citation:
Notes: birth-name: Robert Tucker
male
birth: 1652; Charles City, Charles City, Virginia, United States
death: 1704; Charles City, Charles City, Virginia, United States

Title: Unsourced citation
Web page:
Citation: Database online.
Notes: Record for John Samuel Tucker http://trees.ancestry.com/pt/AMTCitationRedir.aspx?tid=0&pid=7542

Title: Robt. Tucker in entry for Dan. Tucker, "Virginia Births and Christenings, 1584-1917"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:VR5B-XG7
Citation: "Virginia Births and Christenings, 1584-1917," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:VR5B-XG7 : 10 February 2018), Robt. Tucker in entry for Dan. Tucker, Jan 1725; citing , reference ; FHL microfilm 1036590 IT 2.
Notes: This extracted record was used to create this person in Family Tree.

Title: Legacy NFS Source: Robert Tucker -
Citation: media.type.Index, International Genealogical Index(R), The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, Copyright (c) 1980, 2002, Page number: downloaded 15 Apr 2008
Notes:

Title: Legacy NFS Source: Robert Tucker - Published information: burial: 1704; Charles City, Virginia, United States
Citation: English Family Tree, Mark English22, Ancestry.com
Notes: Published information: burial: 1704; Charles City, Virginia, United States

Robert Tucker (LZ6K-7NP) (1652–1704): Notes

Title: The very large Tucker family is one of
The very large Tucker family is one of the better doocumenterd families in the annals of America. Much of this information on the early Tuckers came about due to the work of DeRoy Beale and a large group of dedicated researchers. The information after 1800 is very well documented for the descendants of Capt. Robert Tucker as his grandson Robert Tucker had eight children and seven of them married the children of the neighbors, the Glenns. Abigail Glenn was the mother of those children was supposedly 1/21/2 Choctaw Indian and the families of thses Tucker /Glenn marriages became embrioled in a 20 year court battle with the Choctaw Indian tribe and US Gov'T over the ir desire to be accepted as tribal members. A cousin found and copied over 800pages of 8 1/2 by 11 siza testimony of these people in which they gave the names of various memnbers of this family including my husband's grandparents and the way in which they were related to each other and to Robert and mary Tucker and John and Abigail Glenn They told of the way many of the family took in their travel to get to the Indian Nation The family left South Carolina before the trial of tears and moved on their own, spreading out from Missouri to Mississippi , Georgia Alabama Tennesse and Arkansas before reaching the Indian Nation .

Title: !* HAL162
!* HAL162

[Continued on next page]

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT)	**Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

Title: Amelia Co VA will Book 1 - pg 63

In the
Amelia Co VA will Book 1 - pg 63

In the name of God amen September 26 1744 I Robert Tucker of the coun ty of Amelia being sick of body but of sound and perfect memory than ks be given to almighty God for the same made and ordain this my last wi ll and testament in manner and form following.
First and principally I recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God t hat gave it hoping through the merits of my beloved savior Jesus Chri st to obtain full remission of my sins. And my body to the earth to be de cently buried at the discretion of my executor hereafter named as to my te mporal estate I give and dispose in manner and from following, First
Item I give and bequeath to Martha my wife the land and plantation where on I now live during her natural life and at her decease to fall to my s on Daniel to him and his heirs forever I also give and bequeath to Mart ha my wife both my Negroes Joe and Dick during her life I also give to Mar tha my wife all my goods and chattels during her life.
Item I give and bequeath to my son Daniel the land and P_____ whereon I n ow live after the decease of Martha my wife to him and his heirs forever a lso give him two feather beds and furniture as they stand and my oval tab le and two cows and calves and four leather chairs and my black leather tr unk after the decease of Martha my wife.
Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah Clay one feather bed and fur niture and stands up stairs after the decease of Martha my wife.
Items I give and bequeath to my son Robert two pounds three shillings to h im and his heirs forever I also make my son Robert whole and sole execut or of my last will and testament and all the rest of my personal esta te to be equally divided amongst all my children and last my will is th at my estate should not come to an appraisement.
Signed Sealed and Delivered In the Presence of us Robert Tucker
John Cordle Jr
Henry Hasben his mark
Jno Powell

Title: ! BIRT PLAC Charles City County, VA DEA
! BIRT PLAC Charles City County, VA DEAT DATE WILL PROBATED 1750

Title: 1691
1691

Title: ! BIRT PLAC <Charles City County, VA> F
! BIRT PLAC <Charles City County, VA> From Ancestral File (TM), data as of 2 January 1996.

Title: 1 _UID 1EF00B5F43F6EF4DB6CD3B72CF72F975
1 _UID 1EF00B5F43F6EF4DB6CD3B72CF72F975CCFE Line in Record @I540@ (RIN 540) from GEDCOM file not recognized: _UID D2EC2A02FFE5C0429266CBBEF0D595DF8A11 May have been son of Thomas Tucke, an indentured servant and a memb erofCapt. Wm. Tucker's family, one of the founders of Jamestown colony.Sources: "Tucker Trails" 207, 206, 206, possibly Jellica dau. of Susanna Haymes byfirsat husband, 199, 16, 203, 212, 26-27, 1-3, 36-37,3,98, 132-133, 16,218, 16-17, 19. Most by B. Deroy Beale--Tucker Trails. by NancyCulbertson , the Tucker Band (indexed) compiled by Harold Lawrence. thelow numbers are the indexed ones.

Title: Ques: Who was Robert Coleman,Jr"weak & h
Ques: Who was Robert Coleman,Jr"weak & helpless" in 1721 who willed his estate to

[Continued on next page]

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT) | **Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

Robert Tucker,Sr.? Brother OR father of his wife? Non-standard gedcom data: 1 REFN JP Coleman 2 SOUR "The Robert Coleman Family - From VA to TX

Title: 1 _UID BF78DC53BC11A8468E76728E2DAB0C8C
1 _UID BF78DC53BC11A8468E76728E2DAB0C8C953D Line in Record @I539@ (RIN 539) from GEDCOM file not recognized: _UID 56DBB54989243440A2E42FE00F5C7C723E90

Francis Tucker (LVSJ-TS7) (1653–1723): Sources

Title: Francis Tucker, "Find A Grave Index"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:QVLG-3SWK
Citation: "Find A Grave Index," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:QVLG-3SWK : 13 December 2015), Francis Tucker, 1723; Burial, , , ,, ; citing record ID 103400965, Find a Grave, http://www.findagrave.com.

Title: Francis Tucker Sr
Web page: https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/16063947/person/18132780084/facts?indiv=try&h&db
Citation: "Francis Tucker Sr." Francis Tucker Sr. N.p., n.d. Web. 4 Aug. 2017. <https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/16063947/person/18132780084/facts?indiv=try&h&db>.
Notes: Source created by http://RecordSeek.com

Title: Francis Tucker
Web page: http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=103400965
Citation:
Notes: Francis Tucker on findagrave.com

Title: Legacy NFS Source: Francis Tucker Sr -
Citation: Ancestry Family Trees, Online publication - Provo, UT, USA: The Generations Network. Original data: Family Tree files submitted by Ancestry members., Page number: Ancestry Family Trees
Notes: This information comes from 1 or more individual Ancestry Family Tree files. This source citation points you to a current version of those files. Note: The owners of these tree files may have removed or changed information since this source citation was created.

Francis Tucker (LVSJ-TS7) (1653–1723): Notes

Title: (For brevity, these papers are often ref
(For brevity, these papers are often referred to as the "Peniston Papers.") p 31: 'Richard Peniston, son of 103.IV [Richard Peniston and Miriam] mar[ried] Elizabeth, dau[ghter] of FRANCIS & ELIZABETH TUCKER. She was b[a]pt[ised] Aug. 6, 1694, Southampton Tribe, and was bur[ied] January 20, 1747.

!EARLY BERMUDA WILLS, p 443: "PENISTON, Richard, Sm, s of Richard; joint will with w Elizabeth (dau of FRANCIS & ELIZABETH TUCKER); ch: Anthony, Francis, Miriam LEAKE (w of Jerome, ch: Jerome, Richard), Thomas, and Mansfield (last 2 minors); late cousin SCOTT (of England); exec: w Elizabeth, kin Henry TUCKER, s Anthony, s Francis (when he is of age); wit: Thomas BOSTOCK, Charles JONE, Seth SMITH. WD 15 Dec 1724; WP 11 Jun 1730; W6:204."

Title: 1653
1653

[Continued on next page]

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT) | **Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

Jane Sarah Tucker (LK4W-33Z) (1657–1678): Sources

Title: Legacy NFS Source: Jane Tucker -
Citation: Old Files.FTW
Notes: Source Media Type: Other

Title: Legacy NFS Source: Jane Tucker - Published information: birth-name: Jane Larcome
Citation:
Notes: Published information: birth-name: Jane Larcome
Published information: female
Published information: birth: 1652; England

Jane Sarah Tucker (LK4W-33Z) (1657–1678): Notes

Title: The list of her parents is questionable,
The list of her parents is questionable, obtained from a webpage without citation.[Old Files.FTW]

The list of her parents is questionable, obtained from a webpage without citation.

Title: Miss Tucker, parents unknown, was born a
Miss Tucker, parents unknown, was born about 1676 in England. She married John Berryman,III, and they emigrated to Virginia before 1679. Their son, Benjamin Berryman was born 1680 in Westmoreland County, Va. No record of other children at this writing. Source: Ancestry Files and LDS Records, 1994

Title: ANCESTRY AND POSTERITY OF DR. JOHN TALIA
ANCESTRY AND POSTERITY OF DR. JOHN TALIAFERRO AND MAY (HARDIN) TALIAFERRO, by Willie Catherine Ivey, reprinted by Charles Taliaferro, 1955: Benjamin Berryman ... married Miss Tucker of Va. ...

Family Group Record—continued

Husband John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT)	**Wife** Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY)

Contributor's Name and Information

Contributor's name	Birth date	Phone (with area code)

Address

Email

Date prepared	Helper access number

Instructions

- Write all names as full, main, legal names in the order they are spoken. Write a woman's maiden name (birth name), not her married name.
- Write all dates as day, month, and year, such as 4 Oct 1996.
- Write all places in order of smallest to largest political jurisdiction, separated by commas, such as Tryon, Polk, North Carolina, USA, or Wymondham, Norfolk, England.
- List children in order of birth, whether living or deceased. Number each child (3, 4, 5, and so on).

wards ELIZA. LAWSON the Daughter of EPAPHRADITUS LAWSON (missing) case the said ELIZA. dye before his Wife then his surviveing Wife to dispose of his Plantacon as pleaseth. Item that his Wife have & Enjoy all the goods & (missing) that he should dye possest of Excepting as foll. first that JAMES GAINES have another heiffer delivered unto him besides that which is commonly called his & that itt be of the same age; secondly that JOHN TAYLOR his Servant have one heiffer delivered unto him & to (missing) it with (missing) increase thirdly that (missing) the said JOHN TAYLOR survive his M(missing) time with ELIZA. his Daughter & if the said ELIZA. survive (missing) then she to have (missing) aforesaid heiffer & her increase (missing) Land upon the so(missing OCCUPATION CREEK (missing) JOHN WHITTY according to mutuall agreemt. which (missing) accept of the (missing) his whole debt & at this (missing) deliver unto the said LAWSON two men Servants between the age of sixteen and twenty years having sufficient beding & clothing where note that the said Land was so expected in case the full tract were included within the bounds of the Pattent & not intrenching upon any mans land. This being all to the best of our remembrance we subscribe (missing) day & year abovesaid

JOHN CATLETT
JOHN PAINE

Postscript
(missing) get further which before (missing) the abovesaid thought not of Vizt. The said RICHARD LAWSON deced (missing) if in case CAPT. WHITTY did not accept of the said Land for the payment of his Debt that then it should be sold to pay the said CAPT. WHITTY what he was indebted to him subscribed to the postscript by us

JOHN CATLETT
JOHN PAIN

p. 68 AN INVENTORY of all the goods & chattels of LEOMYDON TUCKER deced and by us whose names are here under written February ye 5th: 1658

Imprs. 1 parcell of pewter, 1 parcell of old brass, 2 iron potts, old, 1 Spitt 1 frying pan, one pestle 2 old gunns one drawing knife 3 old chests 1 box one joined stoole 3 hhds tobacco (missing) Total 3010

RALPH ✂ WARRINER
ROBERT T TOMLIN

pp. 69-70 AN INVENTORY of the goods & chattels of THOMAS HOPKINS deced as they were (missing) & appraised the 10th of May Anno 1659 by us whose names are here under written being sworn according to order Vizt. 6 Cows & calves, steer of 3 years old (missing) year old (missing) 1 yearling Bull (missing) & blanketts, 1 parcell of old hoes & axes & 1 handsaw, 4 old augers & an old hammer, 1 old broad axe & 1 adds, parcell of old iron, several sorts of nails to the quantity of six or seven thousand, 1 suit of old curtains & vallens & tobacco pipe mold, 2 otter skins, 1 Lockram Shirt, band & handkercheifs, 17 arms length of Roanocke, 4 quire of paper, 1 pair broadcloth briches, 2 old chests, 4 Ells of Canvas, 1 old sword & drawing knife, 1 parcell of bacon, 9 lb of Shott, 2 bushells of peas at 30 lb p Bushell, 1 Servant, 1 kersey Coate, 1 pair of worsted stockings 1 pr of plain & 1 jackett, 6 barrells of corn at 75 lb p barrell; 33 hoggs at 50 lb p hogg; 2 Grindstones, 2 empty hhds, 1 small bull, 20 poultry, parcell of thred & soap, 5 hhds tobacco Total 9758

p. 70 IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN I AUGUSTINE WITHEY being visited with Sickness under the hand of Almighty God but in perfect Memory the Lords holy name be ever praised & magnified for his imense mercy and it if be the pleasure of the

RK.DB-01/89

VIRGINIA COUNTY COURT RECORDS

DEED ABSTRACTS of OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, VIRGINIA (PART I OF 1656-1664 TRANSCRIPT)

Records, Deeds, Wills and Settlements of Estates (Part I) 29 September 1656 to 1 July 1662

Edited & Published by Ruth & Sam Sparacio
1320 Mayflower Drive, McLean, Virginia 22101-3402
Copyright 1989

Leomedan Tucker

♂ Bef 1659 - Aft 1682 (> 25 years)

Name	Leomedan Tucker	
Born	Bef 1659	
Gender	Male	
Died	Aft 1682	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Person ID	I117032	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Family ID	F46458	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Female Mosse	
Children	1. Mary Tucker, **b.** Bef 1682, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia	
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F46457	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===

Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part II - 1679-1682; Antient Press: pg 234
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ROBERT MOSS of the County of Rappae., Planter, together with the consent of REBECCA my beloved Wife, for diverse good causes me thereunto mooving, as alsoe for the love and affection wee Beare unto LEOMIDON TUCKER of the abovesaid County, doe for us freely give and make over unto the said LEOMIDON TUCKER his heires and assignes forever One hundred *acres of land being in the Parish of Sittingburne in the County aforesaid on South side of Rappae. River* back in the woods on the SW branch of OCCUPACY CREEK beginning at a marked red Oak the corner tree of the land of ROBT. GAINES, and runing thence along the line of the land of THOMAS PARKER for length, a certaine proportional quantity of perches according to the dimension of land above specified thence the next Course into the land above specified, thence the next Course into the land of ROBERT MOSS accordiug to proportion parrellell with the first course back againe; to the line of the land of WILLIAM BATES and finally along the said line to the first mentioned station, we the said ROBERT and REBECCA MOSS doe warrant the said land unto LEOMIDON TUCKER his heires & assignes freely to hold said land without any money or anything to be paid unto us putting the said LEOMIDON TUCKER in present possession by livery of turffe and twigg and acknowledgment of this land in the County Court of Rappae: by ourselves or our known lawfull attorney In Witness whereof wee hereunto subscribe or: names & set our seales this 3 day of 7ber 1679
Signed sealed and Delivd. in prsence of us ROBERT MOSS
DANLL, TUCKER, ABRAM STAPP REBECCA MOSS
Recognitr in Cur Com Rappae; 3 die 7bris 1679
===
Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part II - 1679-1682; Antient Press: pg 352-353
NOW ALL MEN by these prsents that I ROBERT GAINES of the County of Rappae: have sold unto ALEXR. ROBINS of the same County one bay Mare about ten yeares old being slitely branded on the near buttock with three spotty and a small white stare in the forehead of the Mare warranting the said Mare with her future increase both male & female from me my heires & alsoe unto the abovesaid ALEX' ROBINS his hrs. & assignes forever In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this 29th day of July 1679
JNO, DEANE, ROBERT GAINES
JANE DEANE
KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents. that I ALEXANDR: ROBINS doe assigns over all my right of the within mentioned and her increase unto ARTHUR ONBEY and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her to him with warranty from the claime of all persons for ever Witness my hand Febry. the 8th 1680
Test THO: PARKER, ALEXANDER ROBINS
ELIN. PARKER
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ARTHUR ONBEY doe set over all my right and intrest of the

	Mare within mentioned and her increase unto DANIELL TUCKER and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her with warranty from the claime of all persons forever as Witness my hand June the IIth 1681 JOHN KING, ARTHUR ONBEY ROBERT MOSS KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I DANIELL TUCKER of Rappa: doe for the love and affection I have and beare unto MARY TUCKER, the Daughter of LEOMIDON TUCKER, give and forever make over the above specified Mare with all her future increase to her and her heires forever as Wittness my hand this 3rd day of July 1682 Test THO: NEW DANIELL TUCKER === Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part II - 1679-1682; Antient Press: pg 363 KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents that we LEOMEDAN TUCKER, ERASMUS JACOB and JOHN GEORGE, Planter, of the County of Rappae: doe by these prsents give unto MARY MATHEWS one red Cow called Cherry marked with an underkeele in the right Eare and an upper and two slitts in the left with all her increase forever In Witness whereof we have hereunto subscribed this 4th day of September 1682 Test NATHANIEL HANES LEOMEDAN TUCKER DOROTHY ARMSTRONG ERASMUS JACOB Recordatr JOHN GEORGE

Research Links	Find Leomedan Tucker at the following sites - Ancestry records for Leomedan Tucker

From Ancestry.com

I also found a bit on page 122 of Norma's book (in a footnote) that reads:

"LAOMEDON TUCKER was a headright of THOMAS POWELL who patented 500 acres on the Rappahannock on 24 October 1650. On 12 March 1711/12, DANIEL TUCKER of St. Anns Parish, Essex Co., deeded to CORNELIUS SALE, land formerly conveyed by deed of gift in 1679 from Robert and Rebecca MOSS to LAOMEDON TUCKER or to his two children, Daniel and Mary TUCKER. LAOMEDON devised the land to Daniel TUCKER, whose wife, Elizabeth, relinquished her dower. In 1682, MARY TUCKER, daughter of LEONIDER, received a mare from Daniel TUCKER. The mare had been a gift from Arthur ONBEY. One Dorothy TUCKER, daughter of Daniel, married (1) Capt. Bryan STITH of New Kent; married (2) Hugh Owen, a lawyer."

from book "Colonial Virginians and Their Maryland Relatives" Norma Tucker

From: Melanie Nolan manolan43@yahoo.com
Subject: Re:
Date: Jul 17, 2020 at 1:43:37 PM
To: Jean Suddarth histree10@gmail.com

Thanks so much for these. That cow hardly got used to a pasture before getting passion to someone new. 🐮 😂 I really do think there is another older Daniel involved here. I've been running errands all morning and have something for Dames that I have to do. After that I'll get back to my Tucker notebook. Melanie

Sent from my iPhone

> On Jul 16, 2020, at 7:41 PM, Jean Suddarth <histree10@gmail.com> wrote:
>
> An inventory of all the goods & chattels of Leomydon Tucker deced and by us whose names are here under written February ye 5th: 1658
> Imprs. 1 parcell of pewter, 1 parcell of old brass, 2 iron potts, old, 1 Spitt 1 frying pan, one pestle, 2 old gunns, one drawing knife, 3 old chests, 1 box one joined stoole, 3 hhds tobacco (missing) Total 3010
> Ralph (mark)Warriner
> Robert (mark) Tomlin
> Deed Abs of Old Rappahannock Co VA Part I of 1656-1664, Sparacio, p 55

Know all men by these presents that I Robert Gaines of the County of Rappae: have sold unto Alexr: Robins of the same County one bay Mare and about ten yeares old being slitely branded on the near buttock with three spotts and a small white stare in the forehead of the Mare warranting the said Mare with her future increase both male & female from me my heires & alsoe unto the abovesaid Alex: Robins his heirs & assignes forever. In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this 29th day of July 1679.
Robert (mark) Gaines
Wit:
Jno Deane
Jane Deane (mark)

Know all men by these prsents that I Alexandr: Robins doe assigne over all my right of the within mentioned and her increase unto Arthur Onbey and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her to him with warranty from the claime of all persons forever. Witness my hand Febry. the 8th 1680.
Alexander Robins
Test: Tho: Parker
Elin. Parker

Know all men by these presents that I Arthur Onbey doe set over all my right and intrest of hte Mare within mentioned and

her increase unto Daniell Tucker and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her with warranty from the claime of all persons forever. As Witness my hand June the 11th 1681.
Arthur Onbey
Wit:
John King
Robt Moss

Know all men by these presents that I Daniell Tucker of Rappa: doe for the love and affection I have and beare unto Mary Tucker, the daughter of Leomidon Tucker, give and forever make over the above specified Mare with all her future increase to her and her heires forever. As Wittness my hand this 3rd day of July 1682.
Daniell (mark) Tucker
Test: Tho: New
Deed & Will Abstracts of Old Rappahannock County, VA (1677-1682) Part II, Sparacio, p 104-105 (all bills of sale)

Jean

Family Group Record

Husband Laomedon Tucker (L28M-WNP)

Birth date 1644	Birthplace Virginia, British Colonial America
Christening date	Christening place
Marriage date 1668	Marriage place Essex, Virginia, British Colonial America
Death date 12 March 1711	Death place Essex, Virginia,British Colonial America
Burial date	Burial place

Husband's father
John Thomas Tucker (LKBN-NBT) ☒ Deceased

Husband's mother
Rose Gerard (LTZN-WTY) ☒ Deceased

Other parents and other spouses
Other spouses: Cassandra Hopkins (L17T-DV4), 1650–Deceased (Marriage).

Wife Elizabeth Moss (LC85-L31)

Birth date from 1648 to 1652	Birthplace Rappahannock, Virginia, British Colonial America
Christening date	Christening place
Death date after 8 August 1689	Death place Rappahannock, Virginia, British Colonial America
Burial date	Burial place

Wife's father
~~William Henry Moss I (LJC4-4LR)~~ Robert Moss ☒ Deceased

Wife's mother
~~Lady Jane Bridgett North (LTDJ-5XW)~~ Rebecca ☒ Deceased

Other parents and other spouses

Children

1 Name
Daniel Tucker (M6M8-D5S) ☒ Male ☐ Female

Birth date 1670	Birthplace of Virginia	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	

Other parents and other spouses

2 Name
Cassandra Tucker (L62B-136) ☐ Male ☒ Female

Birth date 18 November 1671	Birthplace Essex, Colony of Virginia, British Colonial America	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse John Golding Jr. (M8CM-BL7)
Death date 1716	Death place Essex, Virginia, British Colonial America	

Other parents and other spouses

Published by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints

© 2006, 2013 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. 10/12. PD50046377

Robert Mees
Reporter

Family Group Record—continued

Husband Laomedon Tucker (L28M-WNP)	**Wife** Elizabeth Moss (LC85-L31)

Children—continued

3

Name: Mary Tucker (M6M8-D5V)		☐ Male ☒ Female
Birth date: 1674	Birthplace: of Virginia	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date: Deceased	Death place	
Other parents and other spouses		

4

Name		☐ Male ☐ Female
Birth date	Birthplace	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	
Other parents and other spouses		

5

Name		☐ Male ☐ Female
Birth date	Birthplace	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	
Other parents and other spouses		

6

Name		☐ Male ☐ Female
Birth date	Birthplace	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	
Other parents and other spouses		

7

Name		☐ Male ☐ Female
Birth date	Birthplace	
Christening date	Christening place	
Marriage date	Marriage place	Spouse
Death date	Death place	
Other parents and other spouses		

Husband Laomedon Tucker (L28M-WNP)	**Wife** Elizabeth Moss (LC85-L31)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

Laomedon Tucker (L28M-WNP) (1644–1711): Sources

Title: Ancestry Family Trees
Web page:
Citation: Ancestry Family Trees

Elizabeth Moss (LC85-L31) (1648–1689): Sources

Title: Ancestry Family Trees
Web page:
Citation: Ancestry Family Trees

Elizabeth Moss (LC85-L31) (1648–1689): Notes

Title: married Leo TUCKER, children were heirs
married Leo TUCKER, children were heirs to Robert MOSS

Cassandra Tucker (L62B-136) (1671–1716): Sources

Title: Legacy NFS Source: Cassandra Tucker or Wood -
Citation: Legacy NFS Source: Cassandra Tucker or Wood - .
Notes: [PFT:AQ]
[_Type] Unspecified
[S:Titl] Legacy NFS Source: Cassandra Tucker or Wood -
[/PFT]

Title: U.S. and International Marriage Records, 1560-1900
Web page: http://search.ancestry.com/collections/7836/records/472462
Citation: U.S. and International Marriage Records, 1560-1900.
Notes: [PFT:AQ]
[_Type] Unspecified
[S:Titl] U.S. and International Marriage Records, 1560-1900
[/PFT]

Title: Cassand in entry for Ann Govlding, "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JQPH-1ZT
Citation: "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JQPH-1ZT : 11 February 2018, Cassand in entry for Ann Govlding, 16 Sep 1716); citing , index based upon data collected by the Genealogical Society of Utah, Salt Lake City; FHL microfilm 432,473.
Notes: This extracted record was used to create this person in Family Tree.

Title: Cassanderah in entry for Simon Govlding, "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JW44-ZNP
Citation: "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JW44-ZNP : 11 February 2018, Cassanderah in entry for Simon Govlding, 27 Sep 1719); citing , index based upon data collected by the Genealogical Society of Utah, Salt Lake City; FHL microfilm 432,473.
Notes: This extracted record was used to create this person in Family Tree.

Title: Cassandrah in entry for Cassandrah Govlding, "England Births and

[Continued on next page]

Husband Laomedon Tucker (L28M-WNP) | **Wife** Elizabeth Moss (LC85-L31)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

Christenings, 1538-1975"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JQPH-1QY
Citation: "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JQPH-1QY : 11 February 2018, Cassandrah in entry for Cassandrah Govlding, 18 Mar 1712); citing , index based upon data collected by the Genealogical Society of Utah, Salt Lake City; FHL microfilm 432,473.
Notes: This extracted record was used to create this person in Family Tree.

Title: Cassandra in entry for John Govlding, "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JMCK-PXJ
Citation: "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JMCK-PXJ : 11 February 2018, Cassandra in entry for John Govlding, 28 Apr 1711); citing , index based upon data collected by the Genealogical Society of Utah, Salt Lake City; FHL microfilm 432,473.
Notes: This extracted record was used to create this person in Family Tree.

Title: Cassandra in entry for Sarah Govlding, "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JQPH-17H
Citation: "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:JQPH-17H : 11 February 2018, Cassandra in entry for Sarah Govlding, 21 Feb 1709); citing , index based upon data collected by the Genealogical Society of Utah, Salt Lake City; FHL microfilm 432,473.
Notes: This extracted record was used to create this person in Family Tree.

Title: Cassandra in entry for Simon Govlding, "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:NYKQ-9MR
Citation: "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:NYKQ-9MR : 11 February 2018, Cassandra in entry for Simon Govlding, 19 Dec 1714); citing , index based upon data collected by the Genealogical Society of Utah, Salt Lake City; FHL microfilm 432,473.
Notes: This extracted record was used to create this person in Family Tree.

Title: Cassandra in entry for Simon Govlding, "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975"
Web page: https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:NYKQ-9MR
Citation: "England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975," database, FamilySearch (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:NYKQ-9MR : 11 February 2018, Cassandra in entry for Simon Govlding, 19 Dec 1714); citing , index based upon data collected by the Genealogical Society of Utah, Salt Lake City; FHL microfilm 432,473.
Notes: THE CHILDREN WERE BORN IN VIRGINIA, NOT ENGLAND
.

Title: Golding Nuggets
Citation: Editors: Dwight R. Owens/Jimmie Ruth Eash, Golding Nuggets, A Publication of The Golding Family Foundation, Inc., Vol 8/No. 1/March 1994/Page 5, Maurice T Evans, Jr.
Notes: [PFT:AQ]
[S:Titl] Golding Nuggets
[S:Auth] Editors: Dwight R. Owens/Jimmie Ruth Eash
[S:Publ] A Publication of The Golding Family Foundation, Inc.
[Page] Vol 8/No. 1/March 1994/Page 5
[R:Name] Maurice T Evans, Jr.
[R:Phon] 480-96/-5720
[/PFT]

[Continued on next page]

Husband Laomedon Tucker (L28M-WNP) | **Wife** Elizabeth Moss (LC85-L31)

Sources and Notes Attach additional sheets as necessary.

Title: Research on the Ancestry of William Golding (c1704-c1782)
Citation: Captain Ed Dittmer, USN, Research on the Ancestry of William Golding (c1704-c1782), 1 May 1990, Page 32, Maurice T Evans, Jr.
Notes: Rest of Title: of Orange County, VA and Ninety Six District, SC.

[PFT:AQ]
[S:Titl] Research on the Ancestry of William Golding (c1704-c1782)
[S:Auth] Captain Ed Dittmer, USN
[S:Publ] 1 May 1990
[S:Note] Rest of Title: of Orange County, VA and Ninety Six District, SC
[Page] Page 32
[R:Name] Maurice T Evans, Jr.
[R:Phon] 480-96/-5720
[/PFT]

Title: Ancestry Family Trees
Web page:
Citation: Ancestry Family Trees

Title: U.S. and International Marriage Records, 1560-1900
Web page: http://search.ancestry.com/collections/7836/records/1241044
Citation: U.S. and International Marriage Records, 1560-1900

Title: Legacy NFS Source: Cassandra Tucker or Wood -
Citation: The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, Ancestral File (R) (Copyright (c) 1987, June 1998, data as of 5 January 199, Family History Library, 35 N West Temple Street, Salt Lake City, Utah 84150 USA, 35 N West Temple Street, Salt Lake City, Utah 84150 USA
Notes:

Family Group Record—continued

Husband Laomedon Tucker (L28M-WNP)	**Wife** Elizabeth Moss (LC85-L31)

Contributor's Name and Information

Contributor's name	Birth date	Phone (with area code)

Address

Email

Date prepared	Helper access number

Instructions

- Write all names as full, main, legal names in the order they are spoken. Write a woman's maiden name (birth name), not her married name.
- Write all dates as day, month, and year, such as 4 Oct 1996.
- Write all places in order of smallest to largest political jurisdiction, separated by commas, such as Tryon, Polk, North Carolina, USA, or Wymondham, Norfolk, England.
- List children in order of birth, whether living or deceased. Number each child (3, 4, 5, and so on).

hand and seale this 29th day of July 1679

JNO. DEANE. ROBERT R GAINES

JANE DEANE I

KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents that I ALEXANDR: ROBINS doe assigne over all my right of the within mentioned and her increase unto ARTHUR ONBEY and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her to him with warranty from the claime of all persons for ever Witness my hand Febry. the 8th 1680

Test THO: PARKER, ALEXANDER ROBINS

ELIN. O PARKER

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ARTHUR ONBEY doe set over all my right and intrest of the Mare within mentioned and her increase unto DANIELL TUCKER and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her with warranty from the claime of all persons forever as Witness my hand June the 11th 1681

JOHN KING, ARTHUR ONBEY

ROBERT MOSS

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I DANIELL TUCKER of Rappa: doe for the love and affection I have and beare unto MARY TUCKER, the Daughter of LEOMIDON TUCKER, give and forever make over the above specified Mare with all her future increase to her and her heires forever as Wittness my hand this 3rd day of July 1682

Test THO: NEW DANIELL X TUCKER

p. 353 BARBADOS (Seale) July Court 1682)

His Excellency Sr. JONATHAN ATKINS, Knt. Capt. Generll. and Chiefe Governor of (Eng. marked out) BARBADOS and other the CARRIBEEN ISLANDS and Vice Admirall thereof TO ALL TO WHOM these prsents shall come Greeting. Know yee that Whereas the Ship formerly known by ye name of the *MARY GOLD* of LONDON whereon LAMBERT PEACHEY was the Comander together with the appurtenances to her in any wise belonging or appertaining was adjudicated and condemned at a Court of Admiraltie held before myself at FONTABELL HOUSE the three and twentieth day of May last past upon the libell and appeale of the Honeble EDWIN STEDE Esqr. and STEPHEN GASCOIGNE Esqr. Agents & Atorneys to the ROYALL AFRICAN COMPANY of England appealants against ye said LAMBERT PEACHEY, Master of the said Shipp, WILLIAM WHITE his Mate, and JOSHUA FOWLER. agent or Supra Cargoe of the said Shipp and alsoe against the said Shipp. In pursuance of which adjudication a Warrant of Apprismt. issued to Capt. JOHN MASON, Capt. WM. DICKINS, Capt. JOHN POINTES, Capt. JOHN STEWARD and any two or more of their Carpenters to apprise the said Shipp with her appurtenances which accordingly they did on the seaven and twentieth of May last past and returned their aprismt. upon their oaths under their hands in to the Register of fee of this Office of this Court amounting to three hundred fifty nien pounds Eighteen Shill. & fower pence Sterling, which said Shipp with the appurtenances was purchased and acquired at the rate & the money deposited by JOHN RICE FITZ BARTHOLOMEW, JOHN RICE FITZ WILLIAM and NICHOLAS BODKINS, Merchants, I doe therefore by this Instrumt. of Certificate make known publish and declare to tall people that the apprisment and purchase or acquisition aforesaid is hereby established ratified and confirmed unto the said JOHN RICE FITZ BARTHOLOMEW, JOHN RICE FITZ WILLIAM and NICHOLAS BODKINS for value substantil & effectuall according to the Maritime Custome of these parts and the principall Court of Admiraltie here In Witness whereof the Publick Seale appointed for the said Court is ordered to be hereunto affixed this fourteenth day of June One thousand Six hundred Seaventy & Nine in ye one and thirtieth yeare of the Raigne of or: Soveraigne Lord King Charles the Second

J. ATKINS

HOUSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

RK.DW-10/90

VIRGINIA COUNTY COURT RECORDS

DEED & WILL ABSTRACTS of (OLD) RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, VIRGINIA (1677-1682) (PART II)

Edited & Published by Ruth & Sam Sparacio
THE ANTIENT PRESS
1320 Mayflower Drive, McLean, Virginia 22101-3402
Copyright 1990

Leonidin. Tucker

Board:
Message Boards > Surnames > Sale

URL:
http://boards.ancestry.com.au/surnames.sale/309/mb.ashx

Subject: William Sale-the immigrant. Location of his original 73 1/2 acres.
Author: CalSale
Date: Tuesday, 14 June 2011
Classification: Query
Surnames: Sale, Brooke, Mayfield, Jones, Parker, Farmer

I have been doing research on the location of William Sale's deed of 73 1/2 acres, along with several other deeds related to the Sale, Jones, Farmer, Parker, Brooke and Mayfield families. I now believe that I have found the location of the land that Thomas Parker essentially gave William Sale in 1681 in old Rappahannock County, Virginia; now Essex County.

First, let me state that the original deed of 73 1/2 acres was wrong. It in fact was for 60 acres. I have recalculated this acreage several times. There is indeed about a 13 1/2 acre mistake in this deed. The property forms a polygon and the irregular shape makes it diffucult to calculate the area. The property had to be divided into right triangles to determine acreage. The surveyor who calculated the acreage failed to divide by two after multipling the length and width of one of these triangles.

Oddly enough, William Sale's land encompassed the area around where old St. Matthews church is located at Champlain, Virginia. In my opinion, it should have been called, Sale or Sale's Church, Virginia, but that's just my opinion. This fork in the road had been known as the, "fork at..." or "road to..." Sale's Church from 1731 until at least the 1860's. It only became known as Champlain, Virginia when a post office was established there in 1893. Anyway, here is how I found the solution to the location of this deed.

In 1673, Thomas Parker was granted 73 1/2 acres, (actually 60 acres), of land as follows:

"To all to whom these present shall come, I Sr Wm Berkley, Knt. Governor & c. Now know yee & c. that I the sd: Sr Wm Berkley doe with the consent of Counsell of State accordingly give & grant unto Tho: Parker seaventy three Acres of Land and a 1/2 situate and being in the County of Rappa: on South side the River in the pish of Sittingbourne back in the woods. Beginning at a marked red Oake the Corner tree of Robert Gaines Land extendeth thence by the same N.W. 90 pole to a red oak by ye side of a branch thence N.N.E. 40 po: to the Land of Wm. Moseley. Thence by the sd Moseleys line E: by S. 192 po: to a red oak neare to a path in the head of vally Thence S.W. 122 po: and finally W by S 40 pole to the first mentioned Station the sd Land being doe unto the sd Parker by and for the Transportation of two persons into this Colony whose names are in the records mentioned underneath this patent. To have and to hold yeilding and paying to or sd Soveraigne Lord the King & c. Given under my hand and Seale of the Collony this 5th of Novr: 1673..."

The "branch side" the deed refers to turns out to be called today, Hunters Mill creek. The deed was recorded on the same day as his gift to William Sale, the 23rd day of January, 1681/82

In 1677, Robert Mayfield bought 105 acres of land from Daniel and Robert Gaines (Games) which states:

"BEE IT KNOWN unto all men by these presents that wee Daniel Gaines & Robert Gaines of ye County of Rappae: in consideration of two thousand pounds of tobacco & Cask to us in hand paid,

doe sell unto Robert Mayfield of ye same County his heires & assignes forever a Certaine Devident of land containing about One hundred & five acres by estimation being on ye South side of Rappae: River in ye County abovesd in ye Parish of Sittingbourne back on ye Woods on ye South most side Branch of Occupacie creek beginning at a marked red Oak corner tree of Thomas Parker's land & running N.W. along ye land of ye sd Parker to Pokikery (Hickery) on a branch side from thence by a South course to a marked tree on ye land of Robert Moss thence along ye sd land of Robt. Moss to another corner tree, thence still along ye sd Moss his land towards ye S:E: a corner tree, thence by a North East Course along ye land of William Bates to ye place where it first began wee ye abovesd Danial Gaines & Robt. Gaines make over all our right to ye sd land wth all houses, orchards, fences & cleare ground thereupon, from us or: heires & administration unto ye abovesd Robert Mayfield his heires & assignes forever & wee doe warrant ye same unto him & them from ye just Clayme of all or any persons whatsoever. In Testimony herunto sett to or: hands & seales this 5th day &ber in ye year of or: Lord 1677."

Again, the N.E. boundry corner by a "branch side" with Thomas Parker's land is Hunters Mill creek.

In 1681, Thomas Parker gives his 73 1/2, nigh 60 acres, to William Sale, "...for valuable consideration already received." Parker reserves ingress and egress for a cemetery plot where his daughter is buried.

Later, in 1727, Abraham Mayfield, son of Robert Mayfield sells 125 acres of land, (this acreage may be a mistake, or there may be additional land included), to Robert Brooke, Jr., bounded by Cornelius Sale, Thomas Jones and Col. Joseph Smith. Smith's land was on the South of Mayfield's land. Thomas Jones land was located on the north and west sides, meaning Cornelius Sale's land was on the east side of Mayfield's property. Cornelius having inheirited this land from his father, William Sale. Then, in 1731, Robert Brooke, Jr., sells the Mayfield land to Cornelius Sale reserving two acres for the church which would be known either as, "Saile's Church," or "Sale's Church".

This pretty well establishes that Wiliam Sale's land was located next to Robert Mayfield's land and that Cornelius Sale eventually owned both properties. Now, as to how I came about finding the location of these properties; it gets more complicated.

Some years ago I was made aware of a plat map of Farmers Hall that has long been claimed to be the land of the Sale family. It was actually, and some would argue more famously, at one time, the land of Robert Brooke, Jr., surveyor and a member of the "Knights of the Golden Horseshoe." However, Thomas Sale, who married Molly Brooke, daughter of Robert, did inherit 247 acres of the land after Robert Brooke, Jr's., death.

This plat map dates to 1817. A gentleman named Henry Garnett, bought Farmers Hall in 1791. Garnett died in 1811. His probate case is dated and listed as, "1823-030, James H. Noel vs Henry Garnett's exec. & Robert Garnett." There is also another reference to the plat map in the Fredericksburg Court records listed as, "Noel & c vs Matthews, exor of Henry Garnett, 1820/CR-SC-H/205-2." It is this record that identifies the plat map as being drawn in 1817.

Farmers Hall, as it was called when Henry Garnett died, was not the dwelling house that Robert Brooke, Jr., lived in during his lifetime. Farmers Hall, as the 1817 plat map shows, was located on the west side of the property, where Robert Brooke, Jr's, house was on the east side. There is also no evidence that Robert Brooke, Jr., ever called his plantation Farmers Hall. This was a name given to the property by either Robert Brooke III, or his son, Edmund Brooke. The oldest known reference to the name Farmers Hall dates to 1782 in a letter written by Edmund Brooke to Col. William Davies.

Robert Brooke's "dwelling plantation" or "dwelling house," as it was most often referred to, was located at the fork of what today is called Farmers Hall creek and Chesituxent swamp. Farmers Hall creek has been referred to by many names, Mosses branch, Little Occupacia creek and the

S.W. branch of Occupacia creek. Chesituxent swamp was in fact, historically, the main S.W. branch of Occupacia creek, part of which today is called Farmers Hall creek. Today, the remaining portion of Chesituxent swamp is unnamed on topographic maps. Chesituxent is an Algonquian name whose meaning has been lost to history.

Two deeds refer to the fork of what was then Mosses branch and Chesituxent creek as being where Robert Brooke, Jr's, dwelling house stood. The first, from June 11, 1717, between William Moss and Robert Jones. The second, from March 16th, 1723, between Richard Moss and Robert Jones. Oddly enough, both of these deeds involve the same property. These two deeds establish that this is where Robert Brooke was living between 1717; and most likely, 1744, when he died. Now, put that together with the plat map from 1817, which also shows a graveyard next to the "Old House." This must be the location of Robert Brooke, Jr's, house; and likely, the graveyard where he is buried. This fork at Mosses Branch and Chesituxent creek then establishes our starting point to locate the land of William and Cornelius Sale.

The deed dated June 11, 1717, from William Moss to Robert Jones states in part:

"William Moss of St. Ann's Parish, Essex County, Robert Jones of same. For 30 pounds sterling...386 acres... plantation and land were Martha Moss, widow, now dwells...forke of a swamp near Mr. Robert Brooke's dwelling house where he now dwells, known by the name of Mosses Swamp...til it comes to Chestnut Swamp...land of William Jones, unto land sold by William Mosses father unto Thomas Farmer...land formerly given by Robert Moss, father of said William unto Tucker and now in the possession of Cornelius Sale of this county of Essex...unto the land of Joshua Stapp formerly purchased by his father (Abraham Stapp) of Edward Moseley..."

This establishes that Chestnut swamp is the first branch south of Chesituxent swamp. Today, Chestnut swamp is called Rouzie swamp on topo maps and at the branch of Mosses swamp and Chestnut swamp is where William Jones' land began. Also, the deed from May 13th, 1729, between Robert Stokes and Salvator Muscoe establishes that the bridge over Mosses branch and the main road was called, William Jones bridge. It also establishes that the location of the S.W. corner of William Jones land and the modern day bridge on Highway 17 (Tidewater Trail) over Farmers Hall creek, is adjacent to where William Jones bridge was originally located. The original road and bridge having been slightly northeast of the current bridge.

William Jones, in 1704, is charged with 465 acres of land and in 1715, with 415 for a net loss of 50 acres sold during this time period. If we look at the Essex County assessors map, section 19, tax parcels 65, 65a, and the combined smaller portion of parcel 42; it adds up to 115 acres. Then, if we look at tax parcels 64 and 66, they add up to 250 acres. The other 50 acres from the 1715 quit rent rolls is as yet unaccounted for...

Next to William Jones' land is the fifty acres of land that Thomas Farmer bought from Robert Moss and Mary, his wife, on June 9th, 1704. This land Farmer sold to George Loyd on June 9th 1710. George Loyd died between Dec. 19, 1713, when his will was written and 14 January 1713/14; when his will was probated. Loyd left the land to, "daughter-in-law," Mary Diskin (actually his step daughter.) Mary, married Francis Padget, who then sold the land to Cornelius Sale on June 17, 1718.

The deed from Robert Moss to Thomas Farmer reads in part:

"Robert Moss and Mary his wife of Sittenbourne parish sell Thos Farmer of Essex, for 2000 lb tobo, 50 acres on Occupation Creek in Sittenbourne par. Beginning at a corner tree of Nicholas Willard & Robert Moss, thence down the main Swamp to ye land of William Jones, thence along the land of the said Jones to a branch called Jones Spring branch, thence along ye Said branch to a marked Hiccory thence along the(words missing)to a marked Hiccory Standing on the head of a branch yt comes out of a branch called by the name of ye Chestnut branch, thence along to a marked red oak that stands in the said Willard's & Mosses line thence along the sd Line to the first

mentioned Station..."

This is further shown by the deed between Richard Moss of Westmoreland County and Robert Jones. Richard Moss was evidently the son of Robert Moss and brother of William Moss. Apparently, Richard Moss had made a claim on the 386, nigh 400 acres, that William Moss sold to Robert Jones in 1717. So on March 18, 1723, Richard Moss sold his interest in the same property to Robert Jones.

This deed states:

"This INDENTURE made the Sixteenth day of March 1723 Between Richard Moss of the County of Westmoreland in (the) Colony of Virginia of one part & Robert Jones of the County of Essex in the County aforesd. Witnesseth that said Richard Moss for (the) sum of Fifteen hundred pounds of Tobacco to him paid hath granted unto said Robert Jones his heirs all that plantation & tract of land whereon Andrew Pritchet now lives in (the) parish of St. Anne in aforesd County of Essex & containing four hundred acres bounded Beginning at ye fork of a Swamp comeing out of Little Occupacia Creek oposet to Capt. Robert Brooks Dwelling house where he now lives. Thence up the South branch thereof to the land of William Jones. Thence along the several courses of said William Jones his land until it comes to the land of Cornelius Sale which he purchased of Francis Paget. Thence along several courses of the sd Sale's land to the land of Robert Brooke wch: was lately Abraham Stepps. Thence along the several courses of said land to a Swamp and so down the sd Swamp to the beginning..."

Note, that by comparing the two deeds of William Moss and Richard Moss it establishes that Thomas Farmer's land became Francis Padget's land and that Padget sold the land to Cornelius Sale.

Farmer's land was divided from William Jones' land by William Jones spring branch. Today, this branch still exists, but has meandered through the centuries as topo maps from the early 1900's show; when compared to the modern tax assessors maps. These assessors maps also do not show the next branch along Chestnut swamp which forms; in part, the N.W. side of Thomas Farmer's property. However, it does appear on old topo maps from the early 1900's. This branch may have filled in naturally over the years or been filled in by modern development. This N.W. boundry of Thomas Farmer's land splits tax parcel 42 in half, which was at one time, in part, an 80 acre parcel owned by another Sale family member, William Eugene Sale, son of Benjamin Leonard Sale and Mary Susan Wright, until 1912. This N.W. boundry of Farmer's land forms the S.E. boundry to the land that Leomidon Tucker, father of Daniel Tucker, who bought, or was given, this land by Robert and Rebecca Moss on September 3rd, 1679. As a side note, you can see from the previous deed from Robert Moss to Thomas Farmer that Robert Moss had two wives-Rebecca and Mary.

The description of the deed between Robert Moss and Leomidon Tucker is as follows:

"KNOW ALL MEN by these present that I Robert Moss of the County of Rappae: Planter, together with the consent of Rebecca my beloved Wife, for diverse good causes me thereunto mooving, as alsoe for the love and affection wee beare unto Leomidon Tucker of the abovesaid County, doe for us freely give and make over unto the said Leomidon Tucker his heires and assignes forever One hundred acres of land being in the Parish of Sittingbourne (later St. Anne's) in the County aforesaid on the South side of the Rappae: River back in the woods on the SW branch of Occupacy Creek beginning at a marked red Oak on the corner tree of the land of Robt. Gaines, and runing thence along the line of the land of Thomas Parker for length, a certaine proportional quantity of perches (poles) according to the dimension of the land above specified thence the next Course into the land above specified, thence the next Course into the land of Robert Moss according to proportion parallell with the first course back againe; to the line of the land of William Bates and finally along the said line to the first mentioned station, we the Robert and Rebecca Moss..."

You can see from the deed between Robert Moss and Leomidon Tucker that the N.W. boundry line of Tucker's land was the S.E. boundry of Thomas Parker's land. The same land that Thomas Parker deeded over to William Sale in 1681.

The clue that this was William Sale's land was the triangular parcel of land that makes up tax parcels 33, 33a, 33b, and 33c. These were at one time one parcel that was owned by a Lillian May Sale, daughter of Benjamin Leonard Sale and Mary Susan Wright; until 1924, when it was sold out of the family. It should be noted; however, that this land had previously been sold out of the family by Thomas Sale, son of Cornelius, and Thomas' wife, Molly Brooke-Sale, in 1788, but had been reaquired, through an inheritance, by brothers, Dandridge Sale and Leonard Pitts Sale in the 1850's after the death of their uncle, Blevin Pitts, who owned Farmers Hall at that time, and which included the land where St. Matthews Church is located. The land was then inherited, in part, by Dandridge Sale's son, Benjamin Leonard Sale and his children. It should also be noted that when Thomas Sale sold this land to Capt. Muscoe Livingston the boundries were somewhat different from those that were given in the original grant given to Thomas Parker, and included some additional land.

This land included the N.E. corner of the St. Matthew's church property. The eastern point of this property formed the eastern point or corner of William Sale's land where his land turns S.W. for 122 poles and then W by S for 40 poles to the corner of Robert Gaines, which was later William Sale's corner with Robert Mayfield.

It is also important to note here that in 1788, Thomas Sale and wife, Molly Brooke-Sale, sold the land that his father, Cornelius, had bought from Tucker and Padget; to Meriday Brown.

So, for those of you who live in the Tidewater Virginia area, as you travel up and down Highway 17, the Tidewater Trail, passing by old St. Matthew's Church. Be mindful that you are passing over the land where the Sale family began in this country; and probably, where many of our Sale ancestors lie buried. R.I.P.

I reserve my rights to this information with the exception for amateur genealogical research. Any commercial, for profit use, is prohibited without consent. Any use of this material, including maps, must show a credit for the author. Contact Cal Sale at kmikes1066@aol.com

Return To Message

Before unto the said [illegible] men servants between the ages of eighteen & twenty years having sufficient bedding & clothing whereunto that the said Land was to be delivered in case the said tract were included within the bounds of the patent & not intruding upon any mans Land Unto Being att & to the cost of the said Servants as aforesaid day & year aforesaid.

John Catlett,
John Paine.

Postscript

Yet further witnd before the aforesaid thought not of Viz. ——
This said Richard Lawson deed of sale in the Capt. Whitty did not accept of the
said Land for the payment of the that the said Land should be sold to pay the ——
said Capt. Whitty what he was ind & subscribed to the aforesaid by us.

John Catlett
John Pain

An Invento[illegible] of the goods & chattels of Leonydon Luther deceased taken
by the wright names are here underwritten.

February 9th. 1658 £ Tob.

Imp.	1 parrell & salter att	0110
Itt.	1 parrell old crafts	0050
Itt.	2 iron potts old	0080
Itt.	1 Skillt 1 frying pan one pestle one bill	0060
Itt.	2 old guns 1 frow one drawing knife three smart wedges	0130
Itt.	3 old Chests 1 box one joined stools	0060
Itt.	9 [illegible] Tob ros	1000
Itt.	3 [illegible]	0200
Itt.	2	0250
Itt.	12	0080
		3010

Ralph [illegible] Mariner
his mark

Robert [illegible] Coulsyn.
his mark

An Inventory of the goods & chattels of Thomas Hoyle late deceased ab[illegible]
[illegible] day the 16th of May anno 1659 by the whose names are
here underwritten being sworn according to or[illegible]

	£ Tobo.
Item Cloaths at 500 ffrow Evans	3000
[illegible] old	0275
[illegible] old	0150
[illegible] & wearing linnen	0080
[illegible] & Land	0500
[illegible] & blankets	3100
	0200

	£ Tobo.
Item 1 parrell of old hoes 1 axe & 1 handsaw	0050
carryed over	4875
Item. over	4875
Item 4 old augers & an old hammer	0020
Item 2 gotchs	0060
Item 1 old broad ax & 1 adze	0020
Item 1 parrell of old iron	0020
Item 1 quarter sorts of nailes & [illegible] [illegible] six or seaven thousand	0200
Item 1 suit of old curtains & valens & [illegible] three pipes mosly	0040
Item 2 otter skins	0060
Item 1 Lothian shirt	0030
Item Bands & Handkerchiefs	0020
Item 17 ounc[illegible] Rosaries	0080
Item 4 quire paper	0012
Item 2 pair of Broadcloth Curtains	0160
Item 2 old chests	0070
Item 4 lbs of tobacco	0040
Item 1 old sword & drawing knife	0020
Item 1 parrell of Barrs	0135
Item 3 small Trunketts & 2 pair of pothooks & 1 small Grass Matts	0150
Item 2 trays	0006
Item [illegible] of Buck	0010
Item 1 old sifter	0004
Item 1 old tray	0001
Item 3 Bushells of pease at 8d & 2 bushells	0090
Item 1 servant	0300
Item 1 Jersey coate 1 pair of worsted Stockings 1 p. of pla[illegible] & 1 pair of [illegible]	0150
Item 6 Barrells of Corne at 2/6 ye barrell	0450
Item 39 hoggs at 10d ye	10[illegible]
Item 2 grind stones	
Item 4 empty hhds. at	
Item 8 woolfells & piece	
Item 1 trunk Iron	
Item 1 old broad ax	
Item 1 small Gun	
Item 1 old [illegible]	

LUME: 2

ARS: 1656 -166

GES: 1-436

TE: 9-21-78

Grantors or Devisors	Grantees or Devisees	Where Recorded Book	Page	When Dated	When Recorded	Kind	Property
TUCKER	Leonidon	1666-64	87	Feb 8 1668	1669	Inv	Inventory
"	Walter	1664-78	80	Apl 20 1675	Jly 7 1675	Mem	In will Richd Lees as broker in London
"	Danl	1677-82	251		Jan 30 1679	Mark	Cattle & hog mark
"	"	"	234	Spt 2 1679	Oct 10 1679	Wit	To P A fr Robt Moss to Jno Parker
"	"	"	"	"	"	"	To deed for 100 fr Robt Moss to Leonidon Tucker
"	" Tucker	Mary(d) Leonidon	1677-82	383 Jly 3 1682	1682	Gift	Mare fr Arthur Onley Jne 11 1681
"	Leomedan Mathew	Mary	"	363 Spt 4 1682	1682	"	Cow - given jointly by Leomedan Tucker, Erasmus Jacob & Jno George
TUFLEY	Wm Tufley	Eliz(w)	1664-78	68 Jne 12 1672	Apl 6 1673	Will	All to wife if alive - if not then to Griffin Carter(s-in-l) & if he die before 21 then to Capt Jno Hull
"	Wm Carter	Griffin(s-in-l)	1664-78	68 Jne 12 1672	Apl 6 1673	Will	All my Est if my wife Eliz be not alive
"	---(d) Wm "	Griffin	"	"	"	M	Married REFERENCE
"	Wm Hull	Capt Jno	"	" Jne 13 1673	Apl 6 1673	Will	All my Est if my wife Eliz be not alive & my son-in-law Griffin Carter not live until he be 21

Family Name Index of Grants, Deeds, Court Proceedings, Wills, Etc., Old Rappahannock County, Va., Chronologically Arranged

Grantees or Devisees	Cont'd	Grantors or Devisors		Where Recorded Book	Page	When Dated	When Recorded	Kind	Property
HOPKINS	Robt	Proprietors		1656-64	128		1660	Pat	1150 A N side Rappk REFERENCE
"	David	Browning	Thos: Ester	1656-64	334	Aug 16 1663	1663	B&S	100 fr Wm Johnson Aug 5 1659 - Rich Prater co-grantee
"	Robt	Proprietors		1671-76	77	Oct 20 16[illegible]	Nov 12 1672	Pat	100 ab N side Rappk adj grantee & on Rappk Creek
"	Wm	Mathewes	Jas	1663-68	193	Jne 22 [illegible]	Jly 10 1668	Gift	1 heifer
"	Casandrah	"	Jas	"	193	Jne 26 1668	Jly 10 1668	Gift	"
"	Eliza(d)	"	"	"	"	Jne 26 1668	Jly 10 1668	"	2 heifers
"	Mary(d)	"	"	"	"	Jne 26 1668	Jly 10 1668	"	1 heifer
"	Kath(w):Thos(s): Robt(s):Geo(s)	Hopkins	Robt	Wll77-82	45	Nov 10 1677	Nov 25 1677	Will	To wife land fr slash to mile end to sons land bet slash & River - chattels to be sold - Kath Extx Tract SEE Goodrich to New Plymouth Town REFERENCE
"	Bartholomew	Proprietors		1680-88	2		Apl 5 1683	Pat	
"	Robt(s)	Downer	Kath	1677-82	360	Spt 6 1682	Spt 9 1682	Gift	2 cows
"	Geo(s)	"	"	"	360	Spt 11 1682	1682	"	Horse
"	Kath(d)	Smith	"	1677-82	370	Nov 1 1682	Nov 16 1682	[illegible]	Land fr will Robt Hopkins former husband - Geo Smith(h) co-grantor
"	Robt(s)	Hopkins	Robt Hopkins	1680-88	82		Jan 2 1683	Will	Tract at mouth Rappk Creek SEE Hopkins to Mailer REFERENCE
"	Robt	Mailer	Avery D:Kath	"	[illegible]	Dec 23 1685	Jan [illegible] 1687	[illegible]	One half tract on backland of Jno Ford adj grantors land fr will Robt Hopkins to sd Katherine - to sd Hopkins for life
"	"	Mailer	Avery D:Kath	1680-88	88	Dec 23 1687	Jan [illegible] 1688	[illegible]	Land being half tract fr will Robt Hopkins husband sd Kath - grantee owns other half
"	"	Proprietors		"	107		Feb 11 1[illegible]	[illegible]	1[illegible] - SEE Bloomfield to Blackburne REFERENCE
"	Robt,s	Mailer	Avery D:Kath	[illegible]	[illegible]	Dec 23 1[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	One half int tract on back land of Jno Ford fr will Robt Hopkins ag former husband

(CONTD NEXT PAGE)

Robert Mosse

♂ 1623 - 1689 (66 years)

Name	Robert Mosse	
Born	1623	
Gender	Male	
Died	3 Apr 1689	Sittingborne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia - Probate
Person ID	I028728	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Father	Family Mosse	
Family ID	F17403	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Rebecca Jones, **b.** Between 1643 and 1653, **d.** Aft 1689, Sittingborne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age ~ 47 years)
Married	Sittenbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Children	1. Dorothy Mosse, **b.** Bef 1669, **d.** Aft 1714, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 47 years) 2. Robert Mosse, **b.** Bef 1682, Sittingborne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** Between 1711 and 1717, St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 29 years) 3. Female Mosse
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019
Family ID	F17512 | Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- === Old Rappahannock Co. Va
  Transported 29 Nov 1674 (with 179 other persons) by Mr. James Harrison, John Rowzee & Eliz, Margerett, Anne & Elin Mott, the 4 orphans of Mr. Geo Mott; 9019 acres on the S. side of Rappa River about 6 miles up the falls.
  Cavaliers & Pioneers pg 159, Patent Book 6 p 546,:
  ===
  Wills of Rappahannock County, Virginia, 1656-1692

  MOSS, ROBERT, 8 August, 1685;3 April, 1689.
  In the name of God Amen I Robert Moss of the County of Rappahh., being of perfect sence & memory, & knowing the fragility uncertainty & the brevity of mans Life, & being willing to get my affairs in order before I die, doe make this my Last will & Testament In manner & forme as followeth;
  Imprimis I bequeath my smile to God that gave it, and my body to ye dust rection to Life at ye Last day, through my Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ, & dispose of my Estate as followeth
  Item I give & bequeath unto my Son Robert Moss all & singular my Lands & Lands in this Colony of Virginia & Else where to have hold & Enjoy to him & his heires for Ever.
  Item. I give & bequeath unto my beloved Wife Rebeckah Moss the one half part of my Plantation with the Moiety of the housing fencing gardens and orchards there-upon, to her to have hold and Enjoy for & during her Life.
  Item. I give & bequeath all & sole my personall Estate to wit, my goods & Chattles Unto my beloved Wife Rebeckah, & my son Robert, to be Equally devided between them saveing & Excepting some Legacies hereafter mentioned.
  Item. I give unto Laomedon Tucker or his two Children already borne (to wit) Daniell & Mary one mare fold of one yeare old to them & their heires for Ever, & also two Earling [yearling] heifers to the said Daniell & Mary I give to be them & their Increase in Common between them ye said Daniell & Mary for Ever.
  Item. I give unto Daniell Tucker the Use & benefitt of housing & ground to plant his Cropp on and his Diett from time to time & at all times as Long as the said Daniell shall Live.
  Item. I give & bequeath unto my brother Thomas Mosses two daughters, (Elizabeth & Frances) two Gold

Rings, of ten shillings price apiece Each of them one.
Item I give & bequeath unto William Mosses Son & daughters (to wit) William Moss, ffrances Moss & Elizabeth Moss, three Gold Rings of ten shillings price apiece; to Each of them one.
Item. I give & bequeath Unto my two grand-daughters (the daughters of Abraham Stapp by my daughter Dorothy) (to wit Rebeckah & Martha Stapp) two mare folds of the age of two yeares Each, to have & to hold the said mare folds & their Increase in Common to them & their heires for Ever, alwayes be it provided that when Either of ye said daughters shall attain ye age of Eighteen yeares that then she may make an Equall division of this said Legacie & Enjoy her Due part.
Item. I give & bequeath unto my daughter Dorothy, the wife of Abraham Stapp, one gold Ring of Eighteen shillings price.
Item I give Unto Jeremiah Parker the son of Thomas Parker one heifer of a years old. Item.
I Will, ordaine, & appoynt my beloved Wife Rebeckah, & my Son Robert Moss, to be Joynt Executrix & Executor of this my last will, & doe Revoke annuli all former Will or Wills by me had and made appoynting this and no other to be my Last Will & testament.
In witness hereof I hereunto publish my name, & affixe my Seale, & make publication hereof In the titmice of honest & Lawfull witnesses; this Eighth day of August m the years of our Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ, one Thousand six hundred & five.
Signed sealed & Published Robert Moss Seal
in the presence of us
ABRAHAM STAPP
John M Mills his mark
Tho: PARKER
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 1, Part I - 1656-1662; Antient Press; Page 39-41
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ROBT. MOSS do hereby acknowledge to have sold & conveyed from me my heirs Exrs or assignes a parcell of land lying & being upon the Maine Branch of a Swamp called by the name of CHESTUCKSENT & bounden with marked trees under the HILLS to a marked white Oake marked three ways in the line & thence Extending it self to the miles end of my Devident being the Quantity of One hundred acres either more or less the sd land being made over as is aforesaid unto RICHARD STOAKES his heirs or assigns for ever with all rights & priviledges thereunto belonging in as full & ample manner as it is granted to me by my Pattent the sd Land being part of a tract of land sold to me by Mr. WILLIAM MOSELEY be the sd RICHARD STOAKES being lyable from henceforth to pay his Matys quitrents & all taxations that shall be demanded as Witness my hand & Seal this 29th of January 1664
Test JOHN LAMPART, ROBT: MOSS seal
PETER JOHNSON
I REBECKA MOSS do give my full & free consent to ye sale of this Land abovementioned as Witness my hand this 20th Jan: 1664
Test JOHN LAMPART, REBECCA MOSSE seal
PETER JOHNSON
- I REBECKA MOSS make STEPHEN CATOR my full & lawfull Attorny for the Sale of the Land within the mentioned Conveyance. Witness my hand the 20th of October 1664
GRIFFIN JONES, REBECCA MOSSE
DAVID TUCKER
Recognr in Cur Com Rappa 2 die 9bris 1665
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 1, Part II - 1662-1664; Antient Press; pg 271-272
KNOW ALL MEN that I WILLIAM MOSELEY of the County of Rappa. in Virga, gent & MARTHA my Wife do acknowledge to have granted unto ROBERT MOSS of the same County his heirs & assignes from us or either of us our heirs & assignes all our right belonging to a parcell of land conteining three hundred & twelve acres being part of a tract of land whereon I the sd WILLIAM MOSELEY now live in the Parish of Sitten bourne in the County abovesd & begining on a point of land on the South East side of the Creek & runeth up the sd Creek side & up the Swamp of the sd Creek to the utmost extent of the bounds of the Pattent excluding the Marsh of the Creek & all the Swamp on which it is bounded & runing according to the bounds of my Pattent from the sd Branch to the place where it began moreover I do further oblige my self my heirs to Warrant the sale of the sd land to the sd ROBERT MOSS & his heirs for ever & alsoe from the Dower of us WILLIAM & MARTHA MOSELEY & his heirs to save harmless from any persons whatsoever and we do also assigne over all our Right belonging to the sd Pattent as may be collected out of the Pattent to us he the sd ROBERT MOSS paying his Matys Ouittrents & all other taxes levied on the abovesd Land likewide we do further declare that the Land called the RICHNECK is part & parcell of this land which we the sd WILLIAM MOSELEY & MARTHA MOSELEY do convey unto ROBERT MOSS & his heirs binding us & our heirs jointly & severally as by the records doth appear & for the true performance of all the premises we freely sett our hands & seals this 30th of January 1663
in presence of JOHN DUNBAR, W. MOSELEY
JAMES BOUGHAN MARTHA MOSELEY

===

Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 1, Part II - 1662-1664; Antient Press; pg 276

ROBERT MOSSs mark two cropps & two overkeels of all his hoggs & catle

Recordat un derima die Fehr 1663 ROBERT DAVIS Clr Cur prd

===

Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 3 - 1663-1668; Antient Press: pg 518-520

THIS INDENTURE made the 3d day of Novembr: in the yeare of our Lord God 1668 Betweene HENRY JEARMAN and DOROTHY his Wife both of the County of Rappa. of the one party and ROBT. and THOMAS MOSS of the same County of the other party WITTNESSETH that the sd German and Dorothy his Wife for & in consideracon of the Valluable sume of Two thousand pounds of good sound lawfull Merchantable Tobo: wth Caske in hand Received by Bill Vizt. to be paid uppon Demand as by the Tenure of the sd Bill it may and will appeare Have bargained and sold unto the sd Robt. and Thomas and their heires for Ever a certaine parcell of land sett lying and being in the County aforesd and Parish of Sittingbourne it being the one halfe or moyety of a parcell of land formerly purchased by me the sd German of DANIELL GAINES and according as the aforesd moyety was laid out formerly unto RICHD: GOOD it being 170 acres more or less To Have and To Hold to them the sd Robert and Thomas their heires and it is further agreed betweene the sd partyes that the said Henry and Dorothy his Wife shall by themselves or their Knowne lawfull Attorney make a Recognition of this their Deed at the next Court held for this County and to the true performance hereof they doe hereby bind themselves their heires in the sume of foure thousand pounds of Merchantable Tobo: and Caske to be paid upon demand wth convenience in the County of Rappa. IN WITNESS that this is our voluntary act and deed wee have hereunto sett our hands and seales this 3d 9br 1668.

In presents of us WM. MOSELEY, Mr:Henry German

WM. UNDERWOOD, RICH: GOOD

Recognit in Cur Com Rappa 4 Die 9bris 1668

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I Henry German & Dorothy my Wife doe appoynt our Loveing Freind Mr. WM. MOSELEY our true and lawfull attorney to accknowledge to Robt. & Tho: Moss our rights of 170 acres of land more or less according to a convayance by us signed & delivered to the sd Robt: and Tho: Moss that the sd Deed may be by him accordingly accknowledged at the next Court held for this County IN WITTNESS that this is our free Volluntary act & deed wee have hereto sett our hands and seales this 3d of November 1668.

In presents of us JOHN RYMAN,

WM UNDERWOOD (no signature)

Recordat in Coin Rappa x die 9bris 1668

===

Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 3 - 1663-1668; Antient Press: pg 520-523

HIS INDENTURE made this second of 9br in the yeare of our Lord God 1668 Betweene GEO: MARKE and MARY his Wife both of the County of Rappa, of the one party and ROBERT & THOMAS MOSS of the same County of the other party WITTNESSETH that the sd Marke and Mary his Wife for and in consideracon of the Valluable sume of Two thousand eight hundred pounds of good sound Merchantable Tob: wth Caske in hand reced in Bills Vizt: foure hogshds to be paid uppon Demands and the Remainder to be paid in the yeare of our Lord 1669 as by the tenure of the sd Bills it may and will appeare have bargained and sold a certaine parcell of land sett lying and being in the County aforesd and in the Parish of Sittingbourne on the So: East side of Occupatia Swamp cont: 225 acres it being parte of a greater quantity formerly granted to Mr. DANIELL GAINES and NICH: WILLARE by Patt: beareing date the 24th of January 1665 and by him the sd Gaines sold unto Geo: Marke and RICHD: MARLEY of the County Deced in Coptnership becoming due to the sd Marke as Survivor the sd 225 acres To Have and To Hold unto them the sd Robt: and Thomas their heires keep harmless from any person especially from the heires of Richd. Morley before menconed IN WITTNESS that this is our Volluntary act & deed wee have hereunto sett our hands and seales the 2d 9br

1668.

In presents of us WM. MOSELEY Geo: Mark

JOHN RYMAN Mary Mark

Recognit in Cur Corn Rapa 4 Dit 9bris 1668

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that wee Geo: Marke & Mary Marke doe hereby appoynt my Trusty and Welbeloved Freind Mr, WM. MOSELEY to be our true and lawful! Attorney to accknowledge unto Robt: & Thomas Moss a Devident of land that wee lately bought of ROBT. GAINES of the same County and wtsoever my said Attorney shall doe therein wee do allowe of and doe hereby confirme Rattify and allowe of as if we our Selves were present. WITTNESS our hands this 3d 9br 1668.

In presents of us ROBERT PLEY, Geo: Marke

JOHN RYMAN Mary Marke

Recordat a Die 9bris 1668

===

Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 4, Part II - 1670-1672; Antient Press: pg 283-284

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ROBERT MOSSE of the County of Rappa. in Virginia Planter and REBECCA my Wife do acknowledge by these presents to have could and confirmed unto RICHARD STOAKES of the same County in the Parish of Sittingbourne and to his heirs all our right title and Interest unto us
belonging a par cell of land about two hundred acres more or less bounding upon a devident of land that the said STOAKES now liveth upon and also bounding upon the land of CAPT, HAWKINS both was further bounding upon the land of NICHOLAS CATLETT and NICHOLAS WILLARD and also all the land belonging to me ROBERT MOSS of the South East side of the Maine Swamp called CHICKICKSON and from thence to his own boundes Moreover I the said MOSS doe further obleige myself and my heirs to warrant the sale of the said land unto RICHARD STOAKES and his heirs forever and also from the Dower of my Wife REBECCA he the said STOAKES paying his Majesties Quittrents and all other taxes and Impositions wch either are or heereafter shall be devised on the abovesaid land and we freely hereunto sett our hands and seals this first of February Anno 1671/2 in prence of us JOHN RYMAN, (Byman in text)
ROBERT MOSS
HUM DAVIS signum REBECCA MOSS
Recognitr in Cur Rappa. 7th Die March Anno Dom 1671
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I REBECCA MOSS of the County of Rappa do hereby constitute and appoint my Trusty and loveing friend JOHN RIMON of the County aforesaid my true & lawfull Attorney to acknowledge unto RICHARD STOKES of the same County at the next Court held for Rappa a persell of land as by a Conveyance may further appear allowing and confirming the same as if I myself were personally presnt as Witness my hand this first of February 1671.2
in presence of us HUM DAVIS signum REBECCA MOSS
BARTH WILLIAMS signum the mark of
Recordatr XX4th die Aprillis 1672
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 5, Part II - 1674-1676; Antient Press: pg 236-237
THIS INDENTURE made the third of Novembr. in the year 1668 Between HENRY GERMAN and DOROTHY his Wife both of the County of Rappa of the one party and ROBERT and THOMAS MOSS of the same County of the other party Witnesseth that the said GERMAN and DOROTHY his Wife for and in consideration of the valuable summe of Two thousand pounds of good sound merchantable tobacco with Caske in hand received by Bill (Vizt) to be paid upon demand as by the Tenner of the said Bill it may and will appear have given sold and make over from them and their heirs unto the said ROBERT and THOMAS and their heirs and assigns forever a certain parcell of land being in the County aforesaid and in the Parish of Sittingbourne it being the one halfe or moiety of a parcell of land formerly purchased by me the said GERMAN of DANIEL GAINES and according as the aforesaid moiety was formerly land butt unto *RICHD.* GOOD it being one hundred and seaven tie acres more or less to have hold occupie and enjoy peacablie and quietly to them ROBERT and THOMAS their and either of their heirs forever without any let or ejection of the said GERMAN or DOROTHY his Wife or their or either of their heirs claiming lawfull title to any part thereof and it is further agreed upon between the said parties that the said GERMAN and DOROTHY his Wife will at all times hereafter keep harmless from all persons whatsoever under them claiming to anne part thereof and it is further agreed between the said parties that the said HENRY and DOROTHY his Wife shall either by themselves or there known lawful! attorney make a Recognition of this there Deed at the next Court held for this County and to the summ of Four thousand pounds of Merchantable Tobacco and Caske to be paid upon demand with convenience in the County of Rappa In Witness that this within act have hereunto sett our hands and seals the 3d of 9br 1668
in presence of WM. MOSELEY HENRY GERMAN
WM. UNDERWOOD, RICHD, GOODE DOROTHY GERMAN the marke of
Recognitr in Com Rappa 4 die 9bris 1668
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that we ROBERT and THOMAS MOSS with REBECCA and ELIZA our Wifes doe assigne all our right and Interest of this conveyance within mentioned from us and our heirs forever unto JOHN WOOD his heirs forever as Witness our hands this llth day of July 1674
Test FRANCIS GRAVES, ROBT, MOSS
RICHARD POOLE THOMAS MOSS
REBECCA MOSS
ELIZA. MOSS
Recognitr in Cu Com Rappa 2 die 7bris 1674
===
Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part I - 1677-1678; Antient Press: pg 171-172
TO ALL PEOPLE to whom this present writing shall come. I ROBERT MOSS of ye County of Rappae: send Greeting. Know yee that I ye said ROBERT MOSS for diverse good causes & espetially for ye love & affection me thereunto mooving that I beare unto JEREMIAH PARKER, second Sonne of THOMAS PARKER & of ELLINOR his Wife, have given unto ye said JEREMIAH PARKER, Son of THOMAS PARKER, one Cow Calfe about ye age of two months marked wth a crop & staple in ye cropp on ye left eare & ye right eare whole, To have & to hold said Cow Calfe & all & singular ye female increase of ye

same until ye said JEREMIAH PARKER shall attaine ye age of eighteen yeares hereby giveing & granting unto THOMAS PARKER, Father of ye said JEREMIAH PARKER, his heires & assignes for his own care in keeping & looking after sd Cow Calfe in ye meantime & her increase all & singular ye male increase & ye milk of ye female, & after ye said JEREMIAH PARKER shall come to age of Eighteen yeares as abovesd. both male & female to ye use of ye said JEREMIAH his heires & assignes forever Provided that if ye said JEREMIAH PARKER shall depart this life before he attaine ye
age of Eighteen years that then ye above said donation shall be & descend to ye propper use & behoofe of THOMAS PARKER, Father of ye said JEREMIAH PARKER, & his heires for ever but in case ye said JEREMIAH survive ye tearme of yeares above specified then it shall & may be lawful for him to have all ye prmises both male & female wthout any matter of demand of me ye said ROBERT MOSS or any pson whatsoever for me & wthout any money or other being therefore yielded to me ye said ROBERT MOSS my heires forever. Know yee that I ye said ROBERT MOSS have put ye said THOMAS PARKER in ye behalfe of his said Sonne, JEREMIAH, in quiet possession of ye prmises hereby ratifying this prsent writing In Witness whereof I have subscribed my name & sett my seale ye 4th of June 1678
Test HENRY MONCASTER, ROBERT MOSS
ABRAHAM STAPP
Recognitr in Cur Com Rappae: 5 die Junii 1678
===
Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part II - 1679-1682; Antient Press: pg 234
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ROBERT MOSS of the County of Rappae., Planter, together with *the consent of REBECCA my beloved Wife, for diverse good causes me thereunto mooving, as alsoe for* the love and affection wee Beare unto LEOMIDON TUCKER of the abovesaid County, doe for us freely give and make over unto the said LEOMIDON TUCKER his heires and assignes forever One hundred acres of land being in the Parish of Sittingburne in the County aforesaid on South side of Rappae. River back in the woods on the SW branch of OCCUPACY CREEK beginning at a marked red Oak the corner tree of the land of ROBT. GAINES, and runing thence along the line of the land of THOMAS PARKER for length, a certaine proportional quantity of perches according to the dimension of land above specified thence the next Course into the land above specified, thence the next Course inw the land of ROBERT MOSS accordiug to proportion parrellell with the first course back againe; to the line of the land of WILLIAM BATES and finally along the said line to the first mentioned station, we the said ROBERT and REBECCA MOSS doe warrant the said land unto LEOMIDON TUCKER his heires & assignes freely to hold said land without any money or anything to be paid unto us putting the said LEOMIDON TUCKER in present possession by livery of turffe and twigg and acknowledgment of this land in the County Court of Rappae: by ourselves or our known lawful! attorney In Witness whereof wee hereunto subscribe or: names & set our seales this 3 day of 7ber 1679
Signed sealed and Delivd. in prsence of us ROBERT MOSS
DANLL, TUCKER, ABRAM: STAPP REBECCA MOSS
Recordatr x die October 1679
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 7, Part I - 1682-1686; Antient Press: pg 17-19
THIS INDENTURE made ye twentieth day of January Anno Dom 1682 and in ye foyer and thirtieth yeare of Reigne of or: Soveraigne Lord Charles ye second &c. Between ROBERT MOSS of Rappahannock County, Planter, and REBECCA his Wife of the one part and JOHN MILLS JUNYR, of ye same County, Planter, of the other part Witnesseth that ye said ROBERT MOSS & REBECCA his Wife for a valuable consideration already received have sold unto ye said JOHN MILLS JUNYR. his heirs a certaine tract of land contaying Two hundred acres being part of a greater devident of land granted unto ROBERT MOSS by Pattent relation being had may appeare scituate and being in ye said County of Rappa: on ye South side of ye River, Beginning at a corner tree standing on the Eastermost side of a Creek called by ye name of WASSANANSON CREEK and adjoyning to the land formerly belonging to JOHN COX and hounding on ye same S: to three marked white Oakes standing tryangle , thence W: and by So: to the land of RICHARD STOAKES and alonge ye said STOAKES his line to a certain Branch that parteth ye said quantity of land and ye land of ye said ROBERT MOSS wch said branch is ye true bounds between ye said ROBERT MOSS and is to be the true bounds between ye said ROBERT MOSS and JOHN MILLS their heires and assignes forever and soe downe ye said Branch or Swamp to ye place it first began To have and to hold the said Two hundred acres of land together with all rights belonging as alsoe all houses orchards fencing stuffe timber being or belonging under ye yearly rent due for ye same to or: Sovereigne Lord ye King his heirs and I the said ROBERT and REBECCA my Wife for ye further assurance doe oblidge orselves to acknowledge ye same in the County Court of Rappa: if thereunto required unto ye said JOHN MILLS his heires forever As Witness or: hands and seals
Signed Sealed &delivd, pr
ROBERT MOSS in presence of us RICHARD CAWTHORNE THO: NEWS ROBERT MOSS
Signed sealed and delivrd. pr
REBECCA MOSS in prsence of us RICHARD CAWTHORNE ABRAHAM STEPP his mark REBECCA MOSS

Recognitr in Cur Com Rappa 7 die Marty 1682 et Recordat iii die
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 7, Part I - 1682-1686; Antient Press: pg 19-20
TO ALL XPIAN PEOPLE to whome these prsents shall come, I ROBERT MOSS of ye Parrish of Sittingbourne in ye County of Rappa: in Virginia, Plantr:, send Greeting in our Lord God everlasting. Know yee that I the said ROBERT MOSS and REBECCA my Wife for the Naturall love and affection I have to my loving Brother, ROBERT JONES, together with divers other good causes have granted and made over unto my aforesaid Brother, ROBERT JONES, his heirs and assigns forever, one par- cell of land contaying One hundred acres being on ye South side Rappahannock River in ye Parrish and County aforesaid; It being at ye upper end of a tract of land ye said ROBERT MOSS doth now live and adjoyneth upon ye land of NICHOLAS WILLARD and soe including ye quantity of One hundred acres of land together with all their appurtenances belonging To have and to hold with all rights belonging with all woods timbers trees to him ye said ROBERT JONES his heirs, Subject Nevertheless to the rents and services that shall henceforth become due to or: Soveraigne Lord the King his heirs and lastly wee the said ROBERT MOSS and REBECCA my Wife do further oblidge or:selves to acknowledge this Instrument in Court of Rappahannock when required and doe warrant ye said One hundred acres of land free from all manner of demands In Witness whereof I ye said ROBERT MOSS and REBECCA my Wife have set our hands and affixed or: seales this 20th day of January 1682
Signed Sealed and delivered in prsence of us
RICHARD CAUTHORNE, ROBERT MOSS
ABRAHAM STEPP REBECCA MOSS
Recognitr in Cur Com Rappa 7 die Marty 1682 et Recordat iiii die
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I REBECCA MOSS do appointe my freind THOMAS NEW to be my true and lawfull Attorney for me to acknowledge a certain Deed of Sale made by my Husband, ROBERT MOSS, to JOHN MILLS JUNR, and alsoe a Deed of Gift made by my said Husband to my Brother, ROBERT JONES, both which deeds beare date with these prsents and what my said Attorney shall doe in any of ye prmisses I doe hereby allow to he as anthentique in ye Law as if I were thcrc myselfc in presence. As Witness
my hand this 20th day of January 1682
RICHD: CAWTHORN,
ABRAHAM STEPP REBECCA MOSS
Recordatr. xxii die Marty 1682
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Order Book - 1683-1685; Antient Press: pg 77
Rappahannock County Court 5th of March 1684/5
- Whereas ROBERT MOSS and WILLIAM his Brother, both Inhabitants of this County of Rappa:: in his Majties Collony of Virginia & well known to the respective members of this Court, did this day come & personally appeare before this Court and prayed Certificat that they the sd ROBERT & WILLIAM had so don; These are therefore to certifie to all to whom these presents shall come that the sd ROBERT MOSS aged about sixty two years and WILLIAM MOSS, his Brother, aged fifty three years or thereabouts, did make their personal! appearance before this his Maties Court, and that upon the day of the date hereof the sd ROBT. & WILLIAM were both liveing & of bodily health
===
1699-1701 Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book; Antient Press: (Page 38)
TO ALL TO WHOM these pr:sents shall come I JOHN WOOD of ye Parish of Sittenborne in ye County of Essex within ye Colony of Virginia, Planter, send greeting Now Know ye that I ye sd. JOHN WOOD as well for ye good will love & affection wch: I have unto my loveing Grandchild, JNO: WOOD, Sonne of HENRY WOOD deced, as alsoe for divers other considerations hath given unto him ye sd JNO: WOOD all that parcell of land being in ye Parish & County aforesd. containing One hundred & seventy acres wch: sd. tract of land I purchased of ROBERT & THOMAS MOSS as by Assignment of a Deed of Sale bearing date ye 11th day of July 1674; And also twenty & nine acres of land more granted to me by Patent bearing date ye 3d day of Octobr: 1690, adjoyning to ye aforesd. One hundred & seventy acres wch: sd. Conveyance & Patten together containes One hundred Ninety & nine acres bounded as will appear by ye aforesd. Conveyance & Patent relation being had together wth: all appurtenances & alsoe all ye Estate, tight to ye same which sd tracts or parcells of land are now in ye occupation of CASANDER WOOD, Widow, and Mother of ye sd JOHN WOOD, To have & to hold ye sd parcells of land wth: all houses orchards gardens & other ye premisses unto ye sd JNO. WOOD & ye heirs of his body lawfully to be begotten for ever And if it soe happen ye sd JNO. WOOD dye without issue then I give ye aforesd. land to his Brother, HENRY WOOD, & his heirs lawfully to be begotten forever & if ye sd HENRY should dye without such lawful! heir then to ELIZ: WOOD, Sister of ye sd JOHN & HENRY WOOD and her heirs lawfully begotten for ever, And if it happen that ye sd ELIZ: WOOD should dye without such lawfull heir as aforesd. then after ye decease of CASANDER WOOD (Mother of ye aforesd, JOHN, HENRY & ELIZA) 1 give ye aforesd. land unto my Sonne, THOMAS WOOD, & his heirs lawfully to be begotten And ye said JNO: WOOD for himselfe and his heirs ye sd parcel! of land hereby granted & sold wth: the appurtenances unto ye sd JNO: WOOD his heirs

	& assignes and ye heirs of his body lawfully to be begotten forever against him ye sd JNO: WOOD and all other p:sons wt:soever claiming under him In Wiliness whereof ye sd JOHN WOOD, Grand Father of ye above named JOHN, HENRY &ELIZABETH WOOD, hath hereunto sett his hand and affixed his seale ye 10th day of May 1700 Signed sealed & delivered in ye presence of us JOHN PEATLE, JOHN WOOD THOMAS MUNDAY JOHN SPIRES Acknowledged in Essex County Court ye 10th day of May 1700 truely recorded

Research Links	Find Robert Mosse at the following sites - Ancestry records for Robert Mosse

Henry Wood

>> Print <<

♂ Abt 1665 - Bef 1700 (~ 34 years)

Name	Henry Wood	
Born	Abt 1665	Sittenbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Gender	Male	
Died	Bef 1700	Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia
Person ID	I084001	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Father	John Wood, **b.** Abt 1645, **d.** 10 Apr 1701, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Probate (Age ~ 56 years)	
Mother	Abigail MNU Wood, **b.** Bef 1663, **d.** Aft 1701, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 40 years)	
Married	Bef 1679	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Family ID	F36336	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Cassandra MNU Wood, **b.** Abt 1669, **d.** Aft 1700, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age ~ 32 years)	
Married	Abt 1685	Sittingborne Parish, Essex County, Virginia
Children	1. Henry Wood, **b.** Between 1685 and 1690, **d.** Bef 6 Jul 1722, Hanover Parish, Richmond County, Virginia (Age ~ 37 years) 2. John Wood, **b.** Between 1687 and 1692, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia 3. Elizabeth Wood, **b.** Between 1689 and 1694, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia 4. Susannah Wood, **b.** Bef 1691, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia, **d.** Between 1718 and 1726, St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, Virginia (Age > 27 years)	
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F13659	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===

1701-1704 Essex Co VA Order Book; Antient Press: (Page 75)
IN THE NAME OF GOD Amen, this Sixth day of October Ano: Domin : 1697, I JOHN WOOD of the County of Essex doe make this my last Will & Testament.
Imprimis I bequeath my Soule to God that gave itt and my body to the earth from whence it was taken in sure and certaine hope of Resurrection to Everlasting Life through the meritts of or: Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ and my Temporal Estate that God of his greate mercy hath lent me I give & bequeath in manner & forme as followeth: Item I give and bequeath my land that I now live on that I bought of Capt. EDWARD MOSELEY and Mr. TOBIAS INGRAM unto my Son, THOMAS WOOD, after the decease of his Mother, to him the said THOMAS WOOD my Son to have hold and injoy the said land to him and the heires of his owne body lawfully begotten forever & in default of such heires unto my Son, HENRY WOOD, & the heires of his body lawfully begotten & in default of such heires unto MARY WOOD, now Wife of my Son, THOMAS WOOD, & her heires forever
Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved Wife, ABIGAILL WOOD, all my personall estate goods & chattles saveying & excepting that if after my decease my Wife should think Fitt to intermarry, then my Will is that of my personall Estate there be delivered by my beloved Wife unto JOHN WOOD, my Grandson, the Son of HENRY WOOD, one Cow with her calfe to the use and sole behoofe of him the said JOHN WOOD & his heires for ever & unto ELIZABETH, the Daughter of my Son, HENRY WOOD, one Cow with her calfe to the use and sole behoofe of her the said ELIZABETH and her heires forever
Item I will that my Son, THOMAS WOOD, dureing the life of his Mother shall have hold & enjoy to his oven proper use & behoofe my Forty Foote Tobo: House that standeth at the South end of my Plantation, together with the moyety or one halfe part of the cleare ground fenced & unfenced that lyeth at the end of

Henry Wood

♂ Abt 1665 - Bef 1700 (~ 34 years)

Name	Henry Wood	
Born	Abt 1665	Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Gender	Male	
Died	Bef 1700	Sittingbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia
Person ID	I084001	Tree1
Last Modified	13 Dec 2020	

Father	John Wood, **b.** Abt 1645, **d.** 10 Apr 1701, Sittingbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Probate (Age ~ 56 years)
Mother	Abigail MNU Wood, **b.** Bef 1649, **d.** Aft 1701, Sittingbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 54 years)
Married	Bef 1665 — Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Family ID	F36091 — Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Cassandra MNU Wood, **b.** Abt 1669, **d.** Aft 1700, Sittingbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age ~ 32 years)
Married	Abt 1685 — Sittingbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Children	1. Henry Wood, **b.** Between 1685 and 1690, **d.** Bef 6 Jul 1722, Hanover Parish, Richmond County, Virginia (Age ~ 37 years) 2. John Wood, **b.** Between 1687 and 1692, Sittingbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia 3. Elizabeth Wood, **b.** Between 1689 and 1694, Sittingbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia 4. Susannah Wood, **b.** Bef 1691, Sittingbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia, **d.** Between 1718 and 1726, St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, Virginia (Age > 27 years)
Last Modified	13 Dec 2020
Family ID	F13624 — Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===

1701-1704 Essex County, Virginia Deed & Will Book; [Antient Press]; (Page 75)
IN THE NAME OF GOD Amen, this Sixth day of October Ano: Domin : 1697, I JOHN WOOD of the County of Essex doe make this my last Will & Testament.
Imprimis I bequeath my Soule to God that gave itt and my body to the earth from whence it was taken in sure and certaine hope of Resurrection to Everlasting Life through the meritts of or: Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ and my Temporal Estate that God of his greate mercy hath lent me I give & bequeath in manner & forme as followeth: Item I give and bequeath my land that I now live on that I bought of Capt. EDWARD MOSELEY and Mr. TOBIAS INGRAM unto my Son, THOMAS WOOD, after the decease of his Mother, to him the said THOMAS WOOD my Son to have hold and injoy the said land to him and the heires of his owne body lawfully begotten forever & in default of such heires unto my Son, HENRY WOOD, & the heires of his body lawfully begotten & in default of such heires unto MARY WOOD, now Wife of my Son, THOMAS WOOD, & her heires forever
Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved Wife, ABIGAILL WOOD, all my personall estate goods & chattles saveying & excepting that if after my decease my Wife should think Fitt to intermarry, then my Will is that of my personall Estate there be delivered by my beloved Wife unto JOHN WOOD, my Grandson, the Son of HENRY WOOD, one Cow with her calfe to the use and sole behoofe of him the said JOHN WOOD & his heires for ever & unto ELIZABETH, the Daughter of my Son, HENRY WOOD, one Cow with her calfe to the use and sole behoofe of her the said

ELIZABETH and her heires forever
Item I will that my Son, THOMAS WOOD, dureing the life of his Mother shall have hold & enjoy to his oven proper use & behoofe my Forty Foote Tobo: House that standeth at the South end of my Plantation, together with the moyety or one halfe part of the cleare ground fenced & unfenced that lyeth at the end of my Plantation to Witt the South end next & adjoyning to the said Tobacco House, that is to say, one half. of my Plantation not extending to take in my Dwelling House with free liberty and priviledge to cleare what groiind he shall have occasion for & free liberty of Ingress & Egress and Regresse for himself for building fencing cleareing and raysing & keepeing a Stock Item I will ordaine & appoint my beloved Wife Exereci. of this my last Will and Testament hereby revokeing & making void all former Will & Wills by me heretofore had & made appointing this & none other to be my Will and Testament. Witness my hand and seale the day and yeare first above written
Signed sealed and published in pr:sence of
THO: PARKER SENR. JOHNW WOOD
DAVID A, JENKINS
Prov'd by the Oath of DAVID JENKINS in Essex County Court yee 10th day of April 1701 & truely recorded Test FRANCIS MERIWETHER, Cl Cur
KNOW ALL MEN that wee ABIGALL WOOD, DAVID JENKINS & THO: WOOD of the County of Essex are firmely bound unto JOHN CATLETT Gent., President of said County Court in the summe of One hundred pounds Sterl. to the payment thereof we bind ourselves Witness our hands and seales this 10th day of Aprill 1701
The Condicon of the above obligacon is if ABIGALL WOOD who att a Court held for Essex County the day & yeare abovesd obteyned a Probate of the last Will of JNO: WOOD deced shall att all time hereafter fullfill the Will, pay & satisfie all such Legatees as therein are expressed & doe all the Law enjoynes in such cases, Then the above obligation to be void otherwise to remaine in full force
Signed sealed and delivered in pr:sence of us
THOMAS HUCKLESCOTF, ABIGALL WOOD
HEN: GOARE DAVID I JENKINS
THOMAS WOOD
Acknowledged in Essex County ye 10th day of Aprill 1701 & timely recordedr
===
1721-1735 King George County Deed Book 1, Part II, (Antient Press); pp. 438-440
Indenture 15th/16th March 1726 between RICHARD BUTLER of Parish of Hanover King George County and ROWLAND THORNTON of same .. by deeds of Lease and Release .. sold 100 acres for five thousand five hundred pounds of Tobacco being part of a Pattent granted to Majr: JOHN WASHINGTON for 1700 acres of land dated ye 1st day of Janry. 1664 and purchased by RICHARD BUTLER of JOHN HANSFORD said land binding on land of said ROWLAND THORNTON, WILLIAM TIPPET and HENRY WOOD ..
Presence Francis Velden,
Richard x Butler
John x Kindel, John Hawkins, William Taylor
6th July 1727 .. Deeds of Lease and Release recorded .. and MARY, the wife of the said RICHARD relinquished her Right of Dower ..
Know all men .. I RICHARD BUTLER .. am bound unto ROWLAND THORNTON .. in sum of Eight thousand pounds of Tobacco .. 3rd Aprill 1726. Condition .. if truly observe covenants .. to be void .. otherwise to remain in full force ..
Presence Francis Velden, Richard x Butler
John x Kindel, John x Hawkens,
William Taylor
6th July 1727 .. Bond recorded.

Henry Wood

♂ Abt 1665 - Bef 1700 (~ 34 years)

Name	Henry Wood	
Born	Abt 1665	Sittenbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Gender	Male	
Died	Bef 1700	Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia
Person ID	I084001	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Father	John Wood, **b.** Abt 1645, **d.** 10 Apr 1701, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Probate (Age ~ 56 years)	
Mother	Abigail MNU Wood, **b.** Bef 1663, **d.** Aft 1701, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 40 years)	
Married	Bef 1679	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Family ID	F36336	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Cassandra ~~MNU~~ Wood, **b.** Abt 1669, **d.** Aft 1700, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age ~ 32 years) Copke	
Married	Abt 1685	Sittingborne Parish, Essex County, Virginia
Children	1. Henry Wood, **b.** Between 1685 and 1690, **d.** Bef 6 Jul 1722, Hanover Parish, Richmond County, Virginia (Age ~ 37 years) 2. John Wood, **b.** Between 1687 and 1692, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia 3. Elizabeth Wood, **b.** Between 1689 and 1694, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia 4. Susannah Wood, **b.** Bef 1691, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia, **d.** Between 1718 and 1726, St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, Virginia (Age > 27 years)	
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F13659	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===

1701-1704 Essex Co VA Order Book; Antient Press: (Page 75)
IN THE NAME OF GOD Amen, this Sixth day of October Ano: Domin : 1697, I JOHN WOOD of the County of Essex doe make this my last Will & Testament.
Imprimis I bequeath my Soule to God that gave itt and my body to the earth from whence it was taken in sure and certaine hope of Resurrection to Everlasting Life through the meritts of or: Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ and my Temporal Estate that God of his greate mercy hath lent me I give & bequeath in manner & forme as followeth: Item I give and bequeath my land that I now live on that I bought of Capt. EDWARD MOSELEY and Mr. TOBIAS INGRAM unto my Son, THOMAS WOOD, after the decease of his Mother, to him the said THOMAS WOOD my Son to have hold and injoy the said land to him and the heires of his owne body lawfully begotten forever & in default of such heires unto my Son, HENRY WOOD, & the heires of his body lawfully begotten & in default of such heires unto MARY WOOD, now Wife of my Son, THOMAS WOOD, & her heires forever
Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved Wife, ABIGAILL WOOD, all my personall estate goods & chattles saveying & excepting that if after my decease my Wife should think Fitt to intermarry, then my Will is that of my personall Estate there be delivered by my beloved Wife unto JOHN WOOD, my Grandson, the Son of HENRY WOOD, one Cow with her calfe to the use and sole behoofe of him the said JOHN WOOD & his heires for ever & unto ELIZABETH, the Daughter of my Son, HENRY WOOD, one Cow with her calfe to the use and sole behoofe of her the said ELIZABETH and her heires forever
Item I will that my Son, THOMAS WOOD, dureing the life of his Mother shall have hold & enjoy to his oven proper use & behoofe my Forty Foote Tobo: House that standeth at the South end of my Plantation, together with the moyety or one halfe part of the cleare ground fenced & unfenced that lyeth at the end of

my Plantation to Witt the South end next & adjoyning to the said Tobacco House, that is to say, one half. of my Plantation not extending to take in my Dwelling House with free liberty and priviledge to cleare what groiind he shall have occasion for & free liberty of Ingress & Egress and Regresse for himself for building fencing cleareing and raysing & keepeing a Stock Item I will ordaine & appoint my beloved Wife Exereci. of this my last Will and Testament hereby revokeing & making void all former Will & Wills by me heretofore had & made appointing this & none other to be my Will and Testament. Witness my hand and seale the day and yeare first above written
Signed sealed and published in pr:sence of
THO: PARKER SENR. JOHNW WOOD
DAVID A, JENKINS
Prov'd by the Oath of DAVID JENKINS in Essex County Court yee 10th day of April 1701 & truely recorded
Test FRANCIS MERIWETHER, Cl Cur
KNOW ALL MEN that wee ABIGALL WOOD, DAVID JENKINS & THO: WOOD of the County of Essex are firmely bound unto JOHN CATLETT Gent., President of said County Court in the summe of One hundred pounds Sterl. to the payment thereof we bind ourselves Witness our hands and seales this 10th day of Aprill 1701
The Condicon of the above obligacon is if ABIGALL WOOD who att a Court held for Essex County the day & yeare abovesd obteyned a Probate of the last Will of JNO: WOOD deced shall att all time hereafter fullfill the Will, pay & satisfie all such Legatees as therein are expressed & doe all the Law enjoynes in such cases, Then the above obligation to be void otherwise to remaine in full force
Signed sealed and delivered in pr:sence of us
THOMAS HUCKLESCOTF, ABIGALL WOOD
HEN: GOARE DAVID I JENKINS
THOMAS WOOD
Acknowledged in Essex County ye 10th day of Aprill 1701 & timely recordedr
===
1721-1735 King George County Deed Book 1, Part II, (Antient Press); pp. 438-440
Indenture 15th/16th March 1726 between RICHARD BUTLER of Parish of Hanover King George County and ROWLAND THORNTON of same .. by deeds of Lease and Release .. sold 100 acres for five thousand five hundred pounds of Tobacco being part of a Pattent granted to Majr: JOHN WASHINGTON for 1700 acres of land dated ye 1st day of Janry. 1664 and purchased by RICHARD BUTLER of JOHN HANSFORD said land binding on land of said ROWLAND THORNTON, WILLIAM TIPPET and HENRY WOOD ..
Presence Francis Velden,
Richard x Butler
John x Kindel, John Hawkins, William Taylor
6th July 1727 .. Deeds of Lease and Release recorded .. and MARY, the wife of the said RICHARD relinquished her Right of Dower ..
Know all men .. I RICHARD BUTLER .. am bound unto ROWLAND THORNTON .. in sum of Eight thousand pounds of Tobacco .. 3rd Aprill 1726. Condition .. if truly observe covenants .. to be void .. otherwise to remain in full force ..
Presence Francis Velden, Richard x Butler
John x Kindel, John x Hawkens,
William Taylor
6th July 1727 .. Bond recorded.

Research Links	Find Henry Wood at the following sites - Ancestry records for Henry Wood

my Plantation to Witt the South end next & adjoyning to the said Tobacco House, that is to say, one half. of my Plantation not extending to take in my Dwelling House with free liberty and priviledge to cleare what groiind he shall have occasion for & free liberty of Ingress & Egress and Regresse for himself for building fencing cleareing and raysing & keepeing a Stock Item I will ordaine & appoint my beloved Wife Exereci. of this my last Will and Testament hereby revokeing & making void all former Will & Wills by me heretofore had & made appointing this & none other to be my Will and Testament. Witness my hand and seale the day and yeare first above written
Signed sealed and published in pr:sence of
THO: PARKER SENR. JOHNW WOOD
DAVID A, JENKINS
Prov'd by the Oath of DAVID JENKINS in Essex County Court yee 10th day of April 1701 & truely recorded
Test FRANCIS MERIWETHER, Cl Cur
KNOW ALL MEN that wee ABIGALL WOOD, DAVID JENKINS & THO: WOOD of the County of Essex are firmely bound unto JOHN CATLETT Gent., President of said County Court in the summe of One hundred pounds Sterl. to the payment thereof we bind ourselves Witness our hands and seales this 10th day of Aprill 1701
The Condicon of the above obligacon is if ABIGALL WOOD who att a Court held for Essex County the day & yeare abovesd obteyned a Probate of the last Will of JNO: WOOD deced shall att all time hereafter fullfill the Will, pay & satisfie all such Legatees as therein are expressed & doe all the Law enjoynes in such cases, Then the above obligation to be void otherwise to remaine in full force
Signed sealed and delivered in pr:sence of us
THOMAS HUCKLESCOTF, ABIGALL WOOD
HEN: GOARE DAVID I JENKINS
THOMAS WOOD
Acknowledged in Essex County ye 10th day of Aprill 1701 & timely recordedr
===
1721-1735 King George County Deed Book 1, Part II, (Antient Press); pp. 438-440
Indenture 15th/16th March 1726 between RICHARD BUTLER of Parish of Hanover King George County and ROWLAND THORNTON of same .. by deeds of Lease and Release .. sold 100 acres for five thousand five hundred pounds of Tobacco being part of a Pattent granted to Majr: JOHN WASHINGTON for 1700 acres of land dated ye 1st day of Janry. 1664 and purchased by RICHARD BUTLER of JOHN HANSFORD said land binding on land of said ROWLAND THORNTON, WILLIAM TIPPET and HENRY WOOD ..
Presence Francis Velden,
Richard x Butler
John x Kindel, John Hawkins, William Taylor
6th July 1727 .. Deeds of Lease and Release recorded .. and MARY, the wife of the said RICHARD relinquished her Right of Dower ..
Know all men .. I RICHARD BUTLER .. am bound unto ROWLAND THORNTON .. in sum of Eight thousand pounds of Tobacco .. 3rd Aprill 1726. Condition .. if truly observe covenants .. to be void .. otherwise to remain in full force ..
Presence Francis Velden, Richard x Butler
John x Kindel, John x Hawkens,
William Taylor
6th July 1727 .. Bond recorded.

Research Links	Find Henry Wood at the following sites - Ancestry records for Henry Wood

John Wood

♂ Abt 1645 - 1701 (~ 56 years)

Name	John Wood	
Born	Abt 1645	
Gender	Male	
Died	10 Apr 1701	Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia - Probate
Person ID	I084002	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Family	Abigail MNU Wood, **b.** Bef 1663, **d.** Aft 1701, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 40 years)	
Married	Bef 1679	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Children	1. Henry Wood, **b.** Abt 1665, Sittenbourne Parish, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** Bef 1700, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age ~ 34 years) 2. Thomas Wood, **b.** Bef 1680, Essex County, Virginia, **d.** Aft 1701, Essex County, Virginia (Age > 23 years)	
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F36336	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===

1701-1704 Essex Co VA Order Book; Antient Press: (Page 75)
IN THE NAME OF GOD Amen, this Sixth day of October Ano: Domin : 1697, I JOHN WOOD of the County of Essex doe make this my last Will & Testament.
Imprimis I bequeath my Soule to God that gave itt and my body to the earth from whence it was taken in sure and certaine hope of Resurrection to Everlasting Life through the meritts of or: Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ and my Temporal Estate that God of his greate mercy hath lent me I give & bequeath in manner & forme as followeth: Item I give and bequeath my land that I now live on that I bought of Capt. EDWARD MOSELEY and Mr. TOBIAS INGRAM unto my Son, THOMAS WOOD, after the decease of his Mother, to him the said THOMAS WOOD my Son to have hold and injoy the said land to him and the heires of his owne body lawfully begotten forever & in default of such heires unto my Son, HENRY WOOD, & the heires of his body lawfully begotten & in default of such heires unto MARY WOOD, now Wife of my Son, THOMAS WOOD, & her heires forever
Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved Wife, ABIGAILL WOOD, all my personall estate goods & chattles saveying & excepting that if after my decease my Wife should think Fitt to intermarry, then my Will is that of my personall Estate there be delivered by my beloved Wife unto JOHN WOOD, my Grandson, the Son of HENRY WOOD, one Cow with her calfe to the use and sole behoofe of him the said JOHN WOOD & his heires for ever & unto ELIZABETH, the Daughter of my Son, HENRY WOOD, one Cow with her calfe to the use and sole behoofe of her the said ELIZABETH and her heires forever
Item I will that my Son, THOMAS WOOD, dureing the life of his Mother shall have hold & enjoy to his oven proper use & behoofe my Forty Foote Tobo: House that standeth at the South end of my Plantation, together with the moyety or one halfe part of the cleare ground fenced & unfenced that lyeth at the end of my Plantation to Witt the South end next & adjoyning to the said Tobacco House, that is to say, one half. of my Plantation not extending to take in my Dwelling House with free liberty and priviledge to cleare what groiind he shall have occasion for & free liberty of Ingress & Egress and Regresse for himself for building fencing cleareing and raysing & keepeing a Stock Item I will ordaine & appoint my beloved Wife Exereci. of this my last Will and Testament hereby revokeing & making void all former Will & Wills by me heretofore had & made appointing this & none other to be my Will and Testament. Witness my hand and seale the day and yeare first above written
Signed sealed and published in pr:sence of
THO: PARKER SENR. JOHN WOOD
DAVID A, JENKINS
Prov'd by the Oath of DAVID JENKINS in Essex County Court yee 10th day of April 1701 & truely recorded
Test FRANCIS MERIWETHER, Cl Cur

KNOW ALL MEN that wee ABIGALL WOOD, DAVID JENKINS & THO: WOOD of the County of Essex are firmely bound unto JOHN CATLETT Gent., President of said County Court in the summe of One hundred pounds Sterl. to the payment thereof we bind ourselves Witness our hands and seales this 10th day of Aprill 1701
The Condicon of the above obligacon is if ABIGALL WOOD who att a Court held for Essex County the day & yeare abovesd obteyned a Probate of the last Will of JNO: WOOD deced shall att all time hereafter fullfill the Will, pay & satisfie all such Legatees as therein are expressed & doe all the Law enjoynes in such cases, Then the above obligation to be void otherwise to remaine in full force
Signed sealed and delivered in pr:sence of us
THOMAS HUCKLESCOTF, ABIGALL WOOD
HEN: GOARE DAVID JENKINS
THOMAS WOOD
Acknowledged in Essex County ye 10th day of Aprill 1701 & timely recorded
===
Wills of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia [William Montgomery Sweeny]
GIBSON, MAGDALEN, 7 September, 1685;4 August, 1686.
To son Tobias Ingram and his first child lawfully begotten my whole estate to be equally had and enjoyed between them saving such legacies exceptions and cautions here underneath set down alwaies provided in Case of the Death of the sd. Child that then the second Child of my son or the third wch shall be the eldest survivor shall enjoy my Estate Joyntly with my son as above sd but what stock of hoggs I have I will to my son Tobias Ingram have hold and enjoy them to his own proper use & behoof saving six sows and four barrows wch I will that he pay ad Child in Copartnership with him at the time that it shall attain the age of eighteen years. To John Gray one gray gelding horse branded with JB about three years old. To Arabella White one heifer of a year old. Executor Tobias Ingram Joyning with him John Gray to be his oversere & assistant.
Wit. THO: PARKER, NATH : ALLEN. Page 78.
===
Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part II - 1679-1682; Antient Press: pg 216
THIS INDENTURE made this 2 of May in the yeare 1679 Betweene JOHN WOOD and ABIGALL his Wife both of the County of Rappae: of the one party and WILLIAM BALY of the same County of the other party Witnesseth that the said WOOD and his Wife for the valuable sume of Sixteen hundred pounds of good sound merchantable tobacco with Cask in hand received by Bill, to be paid according to the tenor of the Bill have sold unto the said WM: BALY and his heires and assignes a certaine parcell of land in the County aforesaid and in the Parish of Sittingburne being One hundred and seventy acres of land To have and to hold to him the said BALY or his heires forever, without any lett of the said JOHN WOOD or ABIGALL his Wife or their heires clayming any part and it is further agreed that the said JOHN WOOD shall at all times keep harmless from any persons whatsoever undr, them to any part thereof and it is further agreed between the said parties that the said JOHN and ABIGALL his Wife will make a confession of this their Deed at the next Court held for this County and for the true performance thereof they do bind themselves. In Witness that this is our voluntary -act and deed wee have set our hands and Seales
in prsence of us THO: NEW, JOHN WOOD
DAVID WILLSON ABIGALL WOOD
Recognitr in Cur Com Rappae; 7 die Maii 1679
KNOW ALL MEN that I ABIGALL WOOD the Wife of JOHN WOOD of the County of Rappae: doe by these impower him the subscribed hereof to acknowledge a peice of land sold to WM: BALY as much as if I myselfe were in place as Witness my hand this 6th of May 1679
THO: NEW ABIGALL WOOD
===
Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part II - 1679-1682; Antient Press: pg 352
June Cort. 1682). I WILLIAM BAYLEY of the County of Rappae: for a valluable consideration of one thousand pounds of tobacco and a Mare in hand received of JOHN WOOD of the same County, Planter, doe assigne and make over from me my heires all my right and intrest of the within mentioned convayance of One hundred and Seaventy acres of land unto said JOHN WOOD his heires or assignes, And Further I sd BAYLEY doe engadge myselfe in the penalty of five thousand pounds of tobo: to acknowledge it unto the said JOHN WOOD his heires or assignes in the Court of Rappae: this next Court As Witness my hand and seale this 5th day of May 1682
Signed Sealed and delivered in
prsence of us GEORGE PLAY, WILLIAM BAYLEY
ROBERT PLAY
Recognitr in Cur Com Rappae: 7 die Junii 1682

===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 7, Part II - 1686-1688; Antient Press: pg 238-239
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I EDWARD MOSLEY of the County of Rappahannock do for the

valluable consideration of Three thousand Six hundred pounds of Tobb: already by Bill paid do sell unto JOHN WOOD of the sd County his heires a certain parcel of land lying adjacent to the Plantation where I now dwell that is to say, (Vitt)., beginning at a white Oak on the South side of a branch on the MAINE ROAD side and runing along the sd Branch til it comes to my outside line and thence along my outside line till it comes to the MAINE ROAD thence along the sd ROAD to the afore men cioned white Oake where it first began and do give to the sd JOHN WOOD his heires forever with all rights and appurtenances belonging To have and to hold to his proper use and behoof without any hindrance of the sd EDWARD MOSLEY or any persons under me And Further the said EDWARD MOSELEY doth oblige himself at the reasonable request of the sd JOHN WOOD to acknowledge the aforesd. land in person at the first or second Court on either side of the River of Rappa: the sd JOHN WOOD paying the rents shall be due to our Sovereigne Lord the King In Witness the sd EDWARD MOSLEY path sett his hand and seale this eleventh day of May 1686
Signed sealed and delivered in prsents of
ROBERT BROOKE, EDWARD MOSLEY
GEO: DOBIN
Recognitr in Cur Com Rappa 19th die May 1686
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 7, Part II - 1686-1688; Antient Press: pg 341-342
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I EDWARD MOSELEY of the County of Rappa. do for a valuable consideration of Four thousands of Tobb. already by Bill received grant sell and confirme unto JOHN WOOD his heires forever a certain parcell of land be it more or less Beginning at a marked white Oake on the MANE ROAD side and running up the MANE ROAD unto the line of TOBIAS INGRAM thence along the sd INGRAMs line unto a line which was formerly RICHARD COLEMANs, thence South along the sd line till it comes to a PATH which is commonly called RICHARD GOODS PATH, thence down the sd PATH to the place where it began and do hereby give from me my heires to the sd JOHN WOOD forever with all its rights and appertenances together with all houses buildings and all other appertenances belonging together with all the premises to his proper use without any lett of the sd MOSELEY his heires or any other person under me claiming and further the sd EDWARD MOSELEY doth oblige himselfe to acknowledge the aforesd land in person at the first Court held on the side of Rappa: River the sd WOOD his heires paying the rents from henceforth shall be due to our Sovereigne Lord the King. In Witness whereof the sd EDWARD MOSELEY hath sett his hand and seale this 5th day of Aprill 1687
Signed sealed and delivered in the presence of
ROBT BROOKE, EDW: MOSELEY
WM. MANNING
Recognitr in Cur Com Rappa: 4 die May 1687 et record 20th die
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 7, Part II - 1686-1688; Antient Press: pg 412-412
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I TOBIAS INGRAM of the County of Rappa: do for a valuable consideracon already in hand paid give unto JOHN WOOD of the same County his heires forever a certain parcell of land about twelve acers be the same more or less beginning at a marked Pockickory being a corner tree and running from thence along EDWARD MOSLEY outside line till it comes to the MANE ROADE and so down along the MANE ROADE and till it comes to the land which the sd WOOD purchased of EDWARD MOSELEY for its other bounds to the corner tree where it first begun and do hereby give &c, to the sd JOHN WOOD forever with all and singular its rights and appertinances To have and to hold without any lett or disturbance of the sd TOBIAS INGRAM his heires or any other persons claiming any part thereof and further the sd TOBIAS INGRAM doth oblige himseife at the reasonable request of sd JOHN WOOD to acknowledge the aforesaid land in person at the first or second Court on either side of the River of Rappa: the sd JOHN WOOD paying the rents shall from henceforth bernme due to our Sovereigne Lord the King In Witness whereof sd TOBIAS INGRAM hath sett his hand and scale this Eighth day of May 1688
Signed sealed and delivered in the presents of
JOHN WEALE, [Veale] TOBIAS INGRAM
RO: BROOKE
Recognitr in Cur Cora Rappa: 6 die Junii 1688 et record 26th die
===
1699-1701 Essex Co VA Deed & Will Book; Antient Press: (Page 38)
TO ALL TO WHOM these pr:sents shall come I JOHN WOOD of ye Parish of Sittenborne in ye County of Essex within ye Colony of Virginia, Planter, send greeting Now Know ye that I ye sd. JOHN WOOD as well for ye good will love & affection wch: I have unto my loveing Grandchild, JNO: WOOD, Sonne of HENRY WOOD deced, as alsoe for divers other considerations hath given unto him ye sd JNO: WOOD all that parcell of land being in ye Parish & County aforesd. containing One hundred & seventy acres wch: sd. tract of land I purchased of ROBERT & THOMAS MOSS as by Assignment of a Deed of Sale bearing date ye 11th day of July 1674; And also twenty & nine acres of land more granted to me by Patent bearing date ye 3d day of Octobr: 1690, adjoyning to ye aforesd. One hundred & seventy acres wch: sd. Conveyance &

	Patten together containes One hundred Ninety & nine acres bounded as will appear by ye aforesd. Conveyance & Patent relation being had together wth: all appurtenances & alsoe all ye Estate, tight to ye same which sd tracts or parcells of land are now in ye occupation of CASANDER WOOD, Widow, and Mother of ye sd JOHN WOOD, To have & to hold ye sd parcells of land wth: all houses orchards gardens & other ye premisses unto ye sd JNO. WOOD & ye heirs of his body lawfully to be begotten for ever And if it soe happen ye sd JNO. WOOD dye without issue then I give ye aforesd. land to his Brother, HENRY WOOD, & his heirs lawfully to be begotten forever & if ye sd HENRY should dye without such lawful! heir then to ELIZ: WOOD, Sister of ye sd JOHN & HENRY WOOD and her heirs lawfully begotten for ever, And if it happen that ye sd ELIZ: WOOD should dye without such lawfull heir as aforesd. then after ye decease of CASANDER WOOD (Mother of ye aforesd, JOHN, HENRY & ELIZA) 1 give ye aforesd. land unto my Sonne, THOMAS WOOD, & his heirs lawfully to be begotten And ye said JNO: WOOD for himselfe and his heirs ye sd parcel! of land hereby granted & sold wth: the appurtenances unto ye sd JNO: WOOD his heirs & assignes and ye heirs of his body lawfully to be begotten forever against him ye sd JNO: WOOD and all other p:sons wt:soever claiming under him In Wiliness whereof ye sd JOHN WOOD, Grand Father of ye above named JOHN, HENRY &ELIZABETH WOOD, hath hereunto sett his hand and affixed his seale ye 10th day of May 1700 Signed sealed & delivered in ye presence of us JOHN PEATLE, JOHN WOOD THOMAS MUNDAY JOHN SPIRES Acknowledged in Essex County Court ye 10th day of May 1700 truely recorded

Research Links	Find John Wood at the following sites - Ancestry records for John Wood

An Inventory of the Estate of Wm Merritt of the County of Essex deceased taken & appraised by us whose names are hereunto subscribed this 2d day of 7br 1696

Impr to one Whip saw one old Musket one old Chest — 160

Item to one Cow — — — — — — — — — — — — — 450

Edmund Paget
sign

Sworne before me
Ro Brooke

Tho Th Munday
Daniel Diskin

presented by John Watson Admr & upon oath at a Court Held for Essex County ye 10th day of 9br 1696

Tho Chamis Neniwether Clerk

Truly Recorded Tho Chamis Neniwether Clerk

Know all men by these presents that I John Wood of the parish of Littingborne and County of Essex together with Abigaill my wife for & in Consideracion of ye Summ of Ten thousand pounds of Lawfull Tobacco to us in hand paid by David Jenkins of the Sd County & before ye sealing & delivery of these presents ye receipt whereof we do hereby acknowledge & our selves therewith fully satisfied & paid & of every part & parcell thereof do clearly acquitt & onerate & discharge the Sd David Jenkins his heirs Exrs & Admrs for ever by these presents have given granted aliened bargained sold enfeossed & confirmed & by these presents do fully clearly & absolutely give grant bargaine sell alien enfeoff & confirm unto ye Sd David Jenkins his heirs & assigns for ever all that fifty acres of Land formerly sold unto me ye Sd John Wood by the Sd David Jenkins & Ann Jenkins his wife with all & singular its right members & appurtenances together with all Houses Edifices Buildings Orchards, Gardens, Woods, waters, wayes, underwoods, Hences profits, pastures, hereditaments & appurtenances whatsoever to ye fifty acres of Land & premisses or to any part or parcell thereof belonging or in any wise appertaining all which said fifty acres of Land & premisses in & by these presents mentioned & granted or intended to be granted are situate lying & being within the Sd parish of Littingborne & County of Essex it being part of a tract of Land wch formerly belonged to Capt Wm Moseley & by him sold & conveyed unto Tobias Ingram ye Elder and ye Sd fifty acres thereof by Tobias Ingram son & heir of the Sd Tobias ye Elder was sold & conveyed unto George Williams then of ye County of Rappa by one Deed of sale bearing date ye 21st day of November Anno Domini 1694 & acknowledged in the County Court of Rappa ye third day of December then next ensueing as by the Records may & doth appear & by the Sd George Williams given & bequeathed unto his then wife Ann Williams now Ann Jenkins ye wife of David Jenkins & her heirs in his last Will & Testamt and by the Sd Ann Williams now Ann Jenkins together with her said Husband David Jenkins sold and conveyed unto me the said John Wood & my heirs & assigns by

one

81 one Deed of Sale bearing date ye 9th day of September in ye eighth year of
Mat. Reign Anno Domi 1696 the said fifty Acres of Land being bounded as followeth —
beginning at a Corner tree thereof by a branch that cometh out of occupacion
Creek & running along the line of ye land of Jn. Cook for breadth & for length into
the woods according to ye bounds set down in ye above the Deed of Sale of Tobias
Ingram To have & to hold ye above the fifty Acres of Land & all & singular
other ye premisses hereby granted bargained & sold with their & every of their
Rights Members & appurtenances whatsoever unto ye the David Jenkins his —
heirs & assigns & to the proper use & behoofe of the said David Jenkins his —
heirs & assigns forever & further we the sd John Wood & Abigaill my wife
the sd fifty Acres of Land to ye only proper use of him ye the David Jenkins his
heirs & assigns for ever shall & will warrant & defend against us ye said
John Wood & Abigaill Wood our heirs & assigns and against all & every
other person & persons whatsoever Lawfully claiming by from or under
us, them or either of them for ever and without any denial disturbance
interruption eviction or ejection, and the sd fifty Acres of Land with
all & singular ye before hereby granted premisses shall be & Inure
& by these presents shall be Construed esteemed adjudged & taken to be
& Inure to ye only proper use & behoofe of him ye the David Jenkins
his heirs & assigns for ever & to none other use intent or purpose —
whatsoever Witness our hands & seales this twenty first of September
Anno Domi 1696.

Sealed & delivered
in presence of
Tho Parker
John O Cooke
his marke
Casandra X Wood
her marke

Sign
John Wood Seale
W
Abigaill A Wood Seale

Acknowledged & Right of Dower relinquished at a [illegible]
held for Essex County the 10th day of 9br 1696

Sign [illegible]

Truly Recordat. Est [illegible]

To all expriance people to whom these shall come I Wm Freeman
of the County of Essex send Greeting. Know yee that I the sd Wm Freeman
for divers good Causes & Valuable Consideracions me thereunto moving
& especially for & in consideracion of four thousand seven hundred
pounds of sweet Tobo & Caske to me in hand paid ye receipt whereof
I do hereby acknowledge & of every part & parcell thereof [illegible]
acknowledge myselfe fully satisfied contented & paid have —
bargained sold assigned, assured & confirmed & do by these
presents bargaine, sell alienate assure & confirm unto [illegible]

Thomas Hopkins

♂ Bef 1638 - 1659 (> 21 years)

Name	Thomas Hopkins	
Born	Bef 1638	
Gender	Male	
Died	10 May 1659	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia - Inventory
Person ID	I082197	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Father	Virginia Hopkins	
Family ID	F32957	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Joanna MNU Hopkins, **b.** Bef 1638, **d.** Aft 1688, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age > 52 years)
Married	Bef 1654
Children	1. Mary Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1657, Northumberland County, Virginia 2. Cassandra Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1656, Northumberland County, Virginia 3. William Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1655, Northumberland County, Virginia 4. *Elizabeth Hopkins*, **b.** Abt 1652, Northumberland County, *Virginia*, **d.** Aft 1675, *Old Rappahannock* County, Virginia (Age ~ 24 years)
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019
Family ID	F46236 | Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===

Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 1, Part I - 1656-1662; Antient Press; pg 69-70
AN INVENTORY of the goods & chattels of THOMAS HOPKINS deced as they were (missing)) & appraised the 10th of May Anno 1659 by us whose names are here under written being sworn according to order Vizt. 6 Cows & calves, steer of 3 years old (missing) year old (missing) 1 yearling Bull (missing) & blanketts, 1 parcell of old hoes & axes & 1 handsaw, 4 old augers & an old hammer, 1 old broad axe & 1 adds, parcell of old iron, several sorts of nails to the quantity of six or seven thousand, 1 suit of old curtains & vallens & tobacco pipe mold, 2 otter skins, 1 Lockram Shirt, band & handkercheifs, 17 arms length of Roanocke, 4 quire of paper, 1 pair broadcloth brichcs, 2 old chests, I Ells of Canvas, 1 old sword & drawing knife, 1 parcell of bacon, 9 lb of Shott, 2 bushells of peas at 30 lb p Bushell, 1 Servant, 1 kersey Coate, 1 pair of worsted stockings 1 pr of plain & 1 jackets, 6 barrells of corn at 75 lb p barrel!; 33 hoggs at 50 lb p hogg: 2 Grindstones, 2 empty hhds, 1 small bull, 20 poultry, parcell of shred & soap, 5 hhds tobacco Total 9758

===

Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 3 - 1663-1668; Antient Press: Antient Press; Page 121-122
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I WM LANE for the consideracon of twelve hundred pounds of good Tob. and caske the receipt hereof hereby accknowledged & contented therewth have bargained and sold unto JOHN HADISTY his heires Eighty acres of Marsh and Woodlands ground more or less being parte of a Greater Patt- belong to the sd Mr. Lane (Vitt) a poynt of land lying at the mouth of Pepetick Creeke next and adjoyning to the land formerly THO HOPKINS and bounded No East & S W: from Rappa River to the sd Creeke wth a Line of Trees that Divides the sd parcell of land from the lands of Hopkins To Have and To Hold the sd Eighty acres of land more or less to him the sd JOHN HARDISTY and his heires and assignes for Ever and ample manner as may be collected out of the sd Pattent and the sd Wm. Lane doth hereby covenant wth the Free Consent of AMY his Wife that they will from time to time and at all times Defend & keep harmless the sd Jno Hadisty and his Heires and that they will uppon Demand of the sd John Hadisty make accknowledgmt in the County Court of Rappa of this their act & deed & give Livery and Seizin according to Law the said John Hardisty his heires or assignes discharging the Quitrents and taxes that shall be imposed on the sd Land by Patt• or otherwise by Lawfull Authority unto Wm Lane and his heires for Ever In W illness whereof we hereunto sett our hands & Seales this 13th 9br 1666

	In presence of ALEX FLEMING William Lane ROGER CLOTWORTHY Amie Lane Recognit in Cur om Rappa 15th Die 9bris 1666

Research Links	Find Thomas Hopkins at the following sites - Ancestry records for Thomas Hopkins

Cassandra Hopkins

♀ Abt 1656 -

Name	Cassandra Hopkins	
Born	Abt 1656	Northumberland County, Virginia
Gender	Female	
Person ID	I116544	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Father	Thomas Hopkins, **b.** Bef 1638, **d.** 10 May 1659, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia - Inventory (Age > 21 years)	
Mother	Joanna MNU Hopkins, **b.** Bef 1638, **d.** Aft 1688, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age > 52 years)	
Married	Bef 1654	
Family ID	F46236	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes	=== Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 3 - 1663-1668; Antient Press: Antient Press; Page 480-481 KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I JAMES MATHEWES Planter inhabiting the Upper Parish of the Upper County in Rappa. River Doe Give unto my Daughter ELIZA. HOPKINS one two yeare old heifer named Rose Swallow Forked on both eares & underkeeled on both eares wth all the femaile increase fro: the said Heifer arising to be for her use and at her dispos: alsoe unto WM. HOPKINS a Black Browne Heifer of the marke abovesd wth the same privilidge annexed abovesd the Heifer named Nacey Alsoe I give to CASANDRAH HOPKINS one heifer a pyed one named Pye in manner abovesd ALSOE I give unto my Daughter MARY HOPKINS one Heifer marked as before in manner as before ALSOE I doe confirme the Guift of one Heifer to my Daughter Eliza. Hopkins aforesd GIVEN by her Mother formerly now my Wife the Heifer marked wth the Spade of Both Eares and two crops AS WITTNESS whereof I hereto put my hand this 26th day of June 1668. In presence of us JOHN WATTS, (no signature) THO:BUTTON BE IT KNOWNE UNTO ALL MEN by these presents that JAMES MATHEWES doe appoynt my Trusty frd. RICHD: GLOVER to be my true & lawful! Attorney to accknowledge the wthin menconed Deed of Guilt in Rappa. Court in full & ample manner as if I my selfe were personally present AS WITNESS my hand this 27th of June 1668. Test JOHN WATTS, James Mathew THO: GAINES Recognit Primo Die July 1668 === Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 5, Part I - 1672-1674; Antient Press: pg 29 The eare marke of the Cattle of MARY HOPKINS on both eares a spade The eare marke of the Cattle of CULLENLLES [Cassandra?] HOPKINS is a halfe moone on the right eare and a spade in the left Recordat prima die July 1672

Research Links	Find Cassandra Hopkins at the following sites - Ancestry records for Cassandra Hopkins

Thomas Hopkins

♂ Bef 1638 - 1659 (> 21 years)

Name	Thomas Hopkins	
Born	Bef 1638	
Gender	Male	
Died	10 May 1659	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia - Inventory
Person ID	I082197	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Father	Virginia Hopkins	
Family ID	F32957	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Joanna MNU Hopkins, **b.** Bef 1638, **d.** Aft 1688, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age > 52 years)	
Married	Bef 1654	
Children	1. Mary Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1657, Northumberland County, Virginia 2. Cassandra Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1656, Northumberland County, Virginia 3. William Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1655, Northumberland County, Virginia 4. Elizabeth Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1652, Northumberland County, Virginia, **d.** Aft 1675, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age ~ 24 years)	
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F46236	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===
  Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 1, Part I - 1656-1662; Antient Press; pg 69-70
  AN INVENTORY of the goods & chattels of THOMAS HOPKINS deced as they were (missing)) & appraised the 10th of May Anno 1659 by us whose names are here under written being sworn according to order Vizt. 6 Cows & calves, steer of 3 years old (missing) year old (missing) 1 yearling Bull (missing) & blanketts, 1 parcell of old hoes & axes & 1 handsaw, 4 old augers & an old hammer, 1 old broad axe & 1 adds, parcell of old iron, several sorts of nails to the quantity of six or seven thousand, 1 suit of old curtains & vallens & tobacco pipe mold, 2 otter skins, 1 Lockram Shirt, band & handkercheifs, 17 arms length of Roanocke, 4 quire of paper, 1 pair broadcloth brichcs, 2 old chests, I Ells of Canvas, 1 old sword & drawing knife, 1 parcell of bacon, 9 lb of Shott, 2 bushells of peas at 30 lb p Bushell, 1 Servant, 1 kersey Coate, 1 pair of worsted stockings 1 pr of plain & 1 jackets, 6 barrells of corn at 75 lb p barrel!; 33 hoggs at 50 lb p hogg: 2 Grindstones, 2 empty hhds, 1 small bull, 20 poultry, parcell of shred & soap, 5 hhds tobacco Total 9758
  ===
  Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 3 - 1663-1668; Antient Press: Antient Press; Page 121-122
  KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I WM LANE for the consideracon of twelve hundred pounds of good Tob. and caske the receipt hereof hereby accknowledged & contented therewth have bargained and sold unto JOHN HADISTY his heires Eighty acres of Marsh and Woodlands ground more or less being parte of a Greater Patt- belong to the sd Mr. Lane (Vitt) a poynt of land lying at the mouth of Pepetick Creeke next and adjoyning to the land formerly THO HOPKINS and bounded No East & S W: from Rappa River to the sd Creeke wth a Line of Trees that Divides the sd parcell of land from the lands of Hopkins To Have and To Hold the sd Eighty acres of land more or less to him the sd JOHN HARDISTY and his heires and assignes for Ever and ample manner as may be collected out of the sd Pattent and the sd Wm. Lane doth hereby covenant wth the Free Consent of AMY his Wife that they will from time to time and at all times Defend & keep harmless the sd Jno Hadisty and his Heires and that they will uppon Demand of the sd John Hadisty make accknowledgmt in the County Court of Rappa of this their act & deed & give Livery and Seizin according to Law the said John Hardisty his heires or assignes discharging the Quitrents and taxes that shall be imposed on the sd Land by Patt• or otherwise by Lawfull Authority unto Wm Lane and his heires for Ever In W illness whereof we hereunto sett our hands & Seales this 13th 9br 1666

	In presence of ALEX FLEMING William Lane ROGER CLOTWORTHY Amie Lane Recognit in Cur om Rappa 15th Die 9bris 1666

Research Links	Find Thomas Hopkins at the following sites - Ancestry records for Thomas Hopkins

Elizabeth Hopkins

♀ Abt 1652 - Aft 1675 (~ 24 years)

Name	Elizabeth Hopkins	
Born	Abt 1652	Northumberland County, Virginia
Gender	Female	
Died	Aft 1675	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Person ID	I116696	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Father	Thomas Hopkins, **b.** Bef 1638, **d.** 10 May 1659, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia - Inventory (Age > 21 years)	
Mother	Joanna MNU Hopkins, **b.** Bef 1638, **d.** Aft 1688, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age > 52 years)	
Married	Bef 1654	
Family ID	F46236	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Nicholas Catlett, **b.** Between 1619 and 1623, Canterbury, Kent, England, **d.** Bef 1695, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age ~ 75 years)	
Married	Bef Jan 1671/72	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Children	1. Nicholas Catlett, **b.** Bef May 1672, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia	
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F46301	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===

Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 3 - 1663-1668; Antient Press: Antient Press; Page 480-481
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I JAMES MATHEWES Planter inhabiting the Upper Parish of the Upper County in Rappa. River Doe Give unto my Daughter ELIZA. HOPKINS one two yeare old heifer named Rose Swallow Forked on both eares & underkeeled on both eares wth all the femaile increase fro: the said Heifer arising to be for her use and at her dispos: alsoe unto WM. HOPKINS a Black Browne Heifer of the marke abovesd wth the same privilidge annexed abovesd the Heifer named Nacey Alsoe I give to CASANDRAH HOPKINS one heifer a pyed one named Pye in manner abovesd ALSOE I give unto my Daughter MARY HOPKINS one Heifer marked as before in manner as before ALSOE I doe confirme the Guift of one Heifer to my Daughter Eliza. Hopkins aforesd GIVEN by her Mother formerly now my Wife the Heifer marked wth the Spade of Both Eares and two crops AS WITTNESS whereof I hereto put my hand this 26th day of June 1668.
In presence of us JOHN WATTS, (no signature)
THO:BUTTON
BE IT KNOWNE UNTO ALL MEN by these presents that JAMES MATHEWES doe appoynt my Trusty frd. RICHD: GLOVER to be my true & lawful! Attorney to accknowledge the wthin menconed Deed of Guilt in Rappa. Court in full & ample manner as if I my selfe were personally present AS WITNESS my hand this 27th of June 1668.
Test JOHN WATTS, James Mathew
THO: GAINES
Recognit Primo Die July 1668
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 4, Part II - 1670-1672; Antient Press: pg 285-286
THIS INDENTURE made the First day of January 1671/2 in the yeare of our Lord one thousand six hundred Seaventy one Witnesseth that NICHOLAS CATLETT of the County of Rappa. Planter and ELIZABETH his Wife have sold conveyed and made over as well for diverse good causes and considerations them thereunto
moveing us for the valuable consideration of Twelve hundred pounds of Tobacco and Ceske in hand received the Receipt whereof they do hereby acknowledge and themselves therewith fully satisfied and

paid and do accordingly by these presents for and inconsideration of the premises sell and make over one hundred acres of land scituate lying and being in the County of Rappa. and in the Parish of Sittingbourne joining upon the line in the County of Rappa, of JOHN DAINGERFIELD to JOHN WILLIAMSON and his heirs forever wth all woods water and other priviledges thereunto belonging and the said NICHOLAS and ELIZABETH his Wife doe further covenant and agree for them and their heirs wth the said WILLIAMSON and his heirs shall forever be saved and kept harmless in the peaceable possession of the demised premises from any person and it is further agreed by the said NICHOLAS and ELIZABETH that they will either by themselves or their knowing Lawful! Attorney or Attornies acknowledge this their deed for the more firm and sure making hereof before or at the next Court held for the County of Rappa there to be concluded the said WILLIAMSON yeilding and paying to our Sovertigne Lord the King the rents accustomed and all other Taxes or Impositions that that hereafter shall he laid upon the same in confirmation hereof they have hereunto sett their hands and seals the day and yeare above written
in the presence of us JOHN RYMAN, NICHOLAS CATLETT signum
WALLER BOOTH ELIZABETH CATLETT the mark of
Recognitr, in Cur Rappa. 7th die March Anno Dom 1671/2
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ELIZABETH CATLETT doe hereby Constitute and appoint my Trusty Friend JOHN RYMAN of the County of Rappa. my true and lawful Attorney in my name and stead to acknowledge the parcell of land on the other side specified being one hundred acres as witness my hand and seale this first of January 1671/2
in the presence of WILLIAM MOSELEY, ELIZABETH CATLETT her mark
WALLER BOOTH
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 5, Part I - 1672-1674; Antient Press: pg 3-4
KNOW ALL MEN that I NICHOLAS CATLETT of the County of Rappahanock in Virginia Planter and ELIZABETH my Wife acknowledge to have given and sold unto BARTHO WELLMAN of the same County in the Parish of Sittingbourne and to his
heirs and assignes all our Right and interest unto us belonging One hundred and fifty acres of land it being *part of my part of a Devident of land of a greater quantity granted to WILLIAM MOSELEY and myself* bounded beginning in the land of NICHOLAS WIELAND and bounding on the Land till it come to the line of Division between the sd MOSELEY and myself and alongst the same and to the Extreme line of my part next to the land of RICHARD STOAKES to the extent of the said complement the said One hundred and fifty acres warranting the true and lawfull sale of the said land unto the said BARTHOLOMEW WELLMAN his heirs and assignes forever and also from the Dower of my Wife ELIZABETH to save harmless from any persons under us that shall lay any claime unto the aforesaid land he the said BARTHOLOMEW WELLMAN and his heirs paying his Majesties quitrents wch hereafter shall be levied on the aforesaid land and likewise wee further declare that the land aforementioned is according to all intents in Testimony whereof wee have sett our hands and seals this 5th of March 1671/2
in presence of JOHN RYMAN NICHOLAS CATLETT
JOHN GOOGE ELIZABETH CATLETT
Recognit in Cur Comm Rappa 7 Die March 1671
KNOW ALL MEN that I ELIZABETH CATLETT doe hereby appoint my trusty Freind RICHARD STOAKES to be my true and lawfull Attorney to acknowledge unto BARTHOLOEW WELLMAN at this next Court held for Rappa. one parcell of land being One hundred and fifty acres as by a conveyance will more large appeare allowing and confirming what my said Attorney shall doe as Witness my hand and scale this 4th of March 1671/2
in presence of JOHN RYMAN ELIZABETH CATTLETT
JOHN GOODGE
Recordtr xx4d Die Aprillis 1672
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 5, Part I - 1672-1674; Antient Press: page 8-9
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I NICHOLAS CATLETT and ELIZABETH my Wife doe hereby for our selves our heirs &c lett and to farm lett unto PETER JOHNSON his heirs and assignes two hundred acres of land being in the County of Rappa on the South side of the River in the Parish of Sittingbourne about two miles from the River it being a parcell of my part of a devident taken up betweene me and WILLIAM MOSELEY of the same County and betweene us parted and that he shall haire his choice to begin at either end of that my Said part it being in consideration of Five thousand pounds of tobacco and cask and one barrel of Corne in hand received and one calfe to be paid ready down wherewith wee do hereby acknowledge to be fully satisfied and paid and we do for ourselves our heirs and assignes further covenant and agree wth the said PETER JOHNSON his heirs or assigns that he or they shall at all times peaceably and quietly enjoy and possess the same wth all rights and priviledges of hunting hawking fishing and fowling wth all woods waters and water courses whatsoever to me belonging for and during the terme of Ninety nine years wth out the lett hindrance or ejection of us our heirs or any other persons clayming any lawful claime to any part thereof he or they paying as an ackowledgement of one Eare of INDIAN CORNE yearly at the Feast of St. Michael! the Arch Angle it being of him lawfully demanded and he or they

paying to our Sovereign Lord the King all such rents and services as are due and I the sd NICHOLAS CATLETT and ELIZABETH my Wife doe further hereby bind ourselves to acknowledge this Deed when thereunto lawfully called in the County Court of Rappa. in confirmation whereof wee have hereunto sett our hands and seals this 23th of April! 1671
in presence of WILLIAM MOSELEY, NICHOLAS CATLETT
JOHN BONNER
Recognit in Cu: Com Rappa 7 die March 1671
KNOW ALL MEN that I ELIZABETH CATLETT doe hereby appoint my well and trusty Friend JOHN WILLIAMSON of the County of Rappa. my true and lawful! Attorney in my name to ackowledge the full contents of the above mentioned being Two hundred acres as Witness my hand and seal this first day of Sept 1671
in presence of us WILLIAM MOSELEY, ELIZABETH CATLETT
JOHN RYMAN
Recordat xx die Aprilis 1672
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 5, Part I - 1672-1674; Antient Press: page 35
KNOW ALL MEN that I NICHOLAS CATLETT with ELIZABETH my Wife doe for a valuable consideration by me received assigne over all my right and interest of the Pattent containing fouer hundred acres of land formerly bought of the said ARMSTRONG to the said ROBERT ARMSTRONG his heirs or assigns and to acknowledge the same the next Court held for this County Witness my hand this 7th of June 1672
Test THOMAS GAINES, NICHOLAS CATLETT
JOHN GOODYE ELIZA CATLETT
Recognitr in Cu. Com Rappa 3 die July 1672
KNOW ALL MEN that I NICHOLAS CATLETT of Sittingbourne Parish in the County of Rappa. Planter doe ordaine and make my good friend EDMUND CRASK of this County to acknowledge unto ROBERT ARMSTRONG a parcell of land containing four hundred acres which the said CATLETT bought lately of the said ARMSTRONG giving and granting unto my said Attorney full power and authority to make the said *Right to the said Land as I coud do if I were personally present In Witness whereof I have sett my hand this* 17th June 1672
Test ROBERT SHEW, NICHOLAS CATLETT
JOHN GOODY
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ELIZABETH CATLETT do make my Mother JOANNA MATHEWS my true and Lawfull Attorney to acknowledge a parcell of land containing four hundred acres to ROBERT ARMSTRONG and what my said Attorney shall doe I doe rattifye and confirm as witness my hand and seale this 17th day of June 1672
Test THOMAS GAINES, ELIZABETH CATLETT
JOHN GOODY
Recordatr xxl 1 die July 1672
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 5, Part I - 1672-1674; Antient Press: page 136-137
KNOW ALL MEN that I NICHOLAS CATLETT of the County of Rappa. and ELIZABETH my Wife have sold unto SAMUEL BLOOMFIELD of the abovesaid County from us our heirs and administrators forever a certain parcell of land being part of the devident whereon I now live bounded on the one side with the land of THOMAS MONDAY on the other side wth the land of JOHN WILLIAMSON and a third side wth the land of PETER JOHNSON and on the fourth side with the land that I the sd NICHOLAS CATLETT live upon and for the valuable consideration of One thousand pounds of good sound merchantable tobacco to us in hand paid at and before the signing and delivery of these presents do hereby sell the same with all its rights wth all woods water courses mines minerals and all other things belonging from us our heirs and assigns to him the said BLOOMFIELD his heirs and assigns forever peaceably to have & possess to his and their behoofes without the let of us or either of us our heirs or assigns forever and wee do oblige ourselves to defend and keep harmless the said BLOOMFIELD from all and every person whatsoever from or under them or any of them and this we do hereby freely and willing confirm from us our heirs according to the true meaning of these presents to the said BLOOMFIELD his heirs and assigns forever he or they paying all taxes and impositions that either are or shall hereafter be due for the same and to Testifie the truth hereof we have hereunto sett our hands & seals this 18th of November 16'3
in presence of us DAVID FAULKNER. NICHOLAS CATLETT
JOHN WILLIAMSON ELIZABETH CATLETT
Recognit in Cu Com Rappa x9 die 9bris 1673
KNOW ALL MEN that I NICHOLAS CATLETT and ELIZABETH my Wife of the County of Rappa do appoint my well beloved Friend WILLIAM UNDERWOOD to bee our true and lawful! attorney at the next Court held for the County of Rappa. then and there in our place and stead to acknowledge unto SAMUEL BLOOMFIELD of the County aforesaid a certain parcell of land sould and by conveyance made over by us unto him and what our said Attorney shall doe in that behalfe we do hereby ratifie and confirme to stand in full force as if we ourselves were then and there personally present. As Witness our hands and seals this

18th day 9ber 1673
in presence of us DAVID FAULKNER NICHOLAS CATLETT
JOHN WILLIAMSON ELIZABETH CATLETT
Recordatr x die xbris 1673
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 5, Part II - 1674-1676; Antient Press: pg 328-329
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I NICHOLAS CATLETT and ELIZABETH my Wife for the valuable consideration of Three thousand pounds of good sound Merchantable tobacco and Casque and other effects to us in hand paid before the signinge and delivery hereof doe sell assigne set over and make from us our heirs unto JOHN GOUGE his heirs administratrs and assigns the one halfe of my land whereupon I live lying and being in the County of Rappa. on the South side the River in the Pish of Sitting Bourne together with the halfe of the plantation therein and alsoe the halfe of all houses edificies orchards fences clear grounds water and water courses lying or being or belonging unto the said land or plantation from us NICHOLAS CATLETT & ELIZABETH our heirs Executors Admrs to the pper use and behoofe of the said JOHN GOUGE his heirs & Executrs. & assigns forever wth out the let hindrance Eviction or molestation of all or any persons whatsoever that may or shall lay any clayme to any part or parcell thereof and we NICHOLAS CATLETT &ELIZABETH my Wife doe hereby oblige ourselves our heirs unto the said JOHN GOUGE his heirs and assigns in the Assumpsit of Ten thousand pounds of tobacco and Casque to make acknowledgement of this our Deed unto JOHN GOUGE & his heirs by ourselves or our knowne lawfull attorney at the next Court helden for the County of Rappa and alsoe to give him possession according to the tenure of this Instrument before two honest Witnesses when he shall
require it upon due consideration of these premises and in confirmacon hereof wee
hereunto sett our hands & seals this Twenty fourth day of July in the year of our Lord
1675
Test RICHARD BARBEE NICHOLAS CATLETT
MARY' BARBEE ELIZABETH CATLETT
Recongitr in Cu Com Rappa 3 die Novembr 1675

Research Links	Find Elizabeth Hopkins at the following sites - Ancestry records for Elizabeth Hopkins

Thomas Hopkins

♂ 1618 - 1669 (51 years)

Name	Thomas Hopkins	
Born	1618	
Gender	Male	
Died	27 Jan 1668/69	Northumberland County, Virginia - Admin
Person ID	I071610	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Father	Virginia Hopkins	
Family ID	F32957	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family 1	Jane MNU Ingram, **b.** Bef 1626, **d.** Abt 1665, Northumberland County, Virginia (Age > 39 years)	
Married	Bef 14 Feb 1655/56	Northumberland County, Virginia
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F16623	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family 2	Grace MNU Pearce, **b.** Bef 1639, England, **d.** Aft 1669, Northumberland County, Virginia (Age > 32 years)	
Married	Abt 20 Jun 1665	Northumberland County, Virginia
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F32956	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===
  Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658 pg 20
  January 15th 1651, THOMAS HOPKINS aged 34 yeares or thereabouts sworne & examined saith that being in discourse with RICHARD FLYNT, he the said FLYNT tolde this Depont. that CYPRIAN BISHOP came into the House of the said FLYNT & asked him if he kept a BAUDY HOUSE, who replyed no,, why doe you aske such a question, the said BISHOP answered that BOWYERs Wife reported his Wife lay in a young man alone in the House of the said FLYNT & that he the said BISHOP would have BOWYERS Wife whipt, The said FLYNT replyed that he would not have whipt her. The said BISHOP answered againe that if that would ( ) her whipt he knew what he would doe, the said FLYNT asked what that was, BISHOP replyed that BOWYERS Wife said the said FLYNTs Wifes Mother kept a BAUDY HOUSE in England, and further the said FLYNT told this Depont, that he Cooke it not as a neighborly curtesy fr( ) said BISHOP because he tolde the said FLYNT of it a( ) the said BISHOP & his Wife had a falling out with BOWYERS Wife & further saith not Jurat Coram me GEO: FLETCHER THOMAS HOPKINS
  RICHARD FLYNT saith that CYPRIAN BISHOP told this Depont. all what THO: HOPKINS deposes & further saith that said BISHOP bid WM. BROUGHTON speake to Mr. BOWYER to make haste to come & see his Wife whipt before ever ( )
  RICH: FLYNT
  20 Janu: 1652. Jurat Coram me JOHN MOTTROM
  ===
  Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002

  John Ingram his last will and testament
  In the name of God amen To all Christian people to
  whom it may concern know you that I John Ingram of Great
  Wicocomocoe in the County of Northumberland being in
  perfect thought and memory [---] sickened by the hand of

almighty [----] I do here make my last will and testament I bequeath my soul to almighty God and mybody to the earth from when it came.
First I give unto my daughter Elizabeth Ingram one feather bed with furniture belonging to it and one yearling [----] to be delivered unto my said daughter [-----] after my death and one mare filly for to be [----] unto my said daughter when she shall come unto the age of eighteen years.
Item I give unto my son [----] Ingram two mares one mare filly and six cow calves and two feather beds with furniture belonging to them and my land that I now live on at [-----] Creek namely one hundred acres which Thomas Brown now lives upon that [-----] Thomas Hopkins forever.
Item I give unto my son Thomas two [----] one [----] one chamber pot one iron pot of five [--] and further more [page 49 L] saddle and bridle, one iron [--~--] of forty pound weight, one man servant for four or five years to serve.
Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter Jane Ingram my three hundred thirty and odd acres of land lying at the head of Coles Creek on Great Wicocomocoe River and two cows and two yearling heifers and one feather bed, furniture to the said bed to be given [-----]
Item I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Jane Ingram all the whole remainder of my estate moveable and immovable and chattel or else unto the said Jane my loving wife which she for to enjoy the same to her and her heirs forever. Further more it is my will that my children shall be brought up in the fear of God and my eldest son Thomas for to be brought up to read and write my said children for to be maintained [-----] affection till they reach age or be married Further as my will that Thomas Hopkins shall live during his life or as long as he pleases in the same chamber as he did when I lived that is he is for to have one room in my house to himself and meat drink washing and lodging and not to be interrupted by any. Further I do make Overseers of my will Mr. William Nash, Mr. Peter Knight and Mr. Thomas Hopkins for to see all things performed according my desire here specified under my hand as witness under my hand the 8th day of April 1654.
John Ingram
Teste George Dodson,
Robert Burwell,
Thomas Brewers mark
20th of November 1654 This will was proved by the oaths of George Dodson and Thomas Brewer.
===
Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002
[Page 55 L]
Know all men by these presents that I Geruase Dodson of Northumberland County Surveyor do by these presents grant and assign unto Col. Wm. Claiborne his heirs and assignees forever that my divident and plantation of land of one thousand acres lying on the Southside of Great Wicocomoco River at the head of Fishing Creek called, "Turkey Cock Hill" with all my crops and cattle and estate being or which shall be thereon provided, that if I Geruase Dodson do [--] pay unto the said Wm. Claiborne or his assignees the sum of five thousand five hundred and ten pounds of tobacco and cask lately paid by him for me unto Mr. Richard Hubbard and others and shall also pay and satisfy any other tobacco or debt which I shall receive or

become debtor .for unto the said Claiborne. Then this
present deed to be void and of noneflect otherwise to be in
full force and vertue. In witness whereof I have hereunto set
my hand and seal March 6th day 1654.
Ger. Dodson
Sealed and delivered in the presence of us, Samuell Smyth,
James Nepper, Symon Richardson. .
20th August 1655, this writing was recorded.
===
Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002
Thomas Hopkins his deed of gift unto Thomas Claiborne,
Know all men by these presents that I Thomas
Hopkins of Northumberland do by these presents for diverse
good causes and considerations [---] there unto moving
and out of the love and affection I bear unto Thomas
Claiborne the son of Col. Wm. Claiborne Esq. give grant
and assign unto the said Thomas Claiborne two heifers, one
of two years old and the other of one year old marked (vizt)
the right ear slit and the upper part taken away and the left
ear a nick underneath it, to have and to hold the said two
heifers with their increase to him the said Thomas Claiborne
his heirs and extrs or assignees forever. Witness hereunto
my hand this 15th day of March 1654.
Thomas Hopkins Signed and delivered in the presence of
Ger. Dodson, Thomas Winn, David Reilid.
20th August 1655, this deed was recorded.
===
Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002
William Nash his will.
In the name of God Amen, to all Christain people
[----] concern know you that I William Nash of Great Wicocomoco in the County of Northumberland being perfect in memory [---] present being visited with sickness by the hand of Almighty God I do here make my last will and testament as followeth
Imprimus I give my soul to Almighty God and my body to the earth from whence it came.
First - I give and bequeath unto my eldest son Thomas Nash [---....:] that part or parcel of land that I bought of John Ingram laying [-----] the Dividing Creek also I give him three cows one feather bed [----] furniture to it, one chest, one gun and a spitt, an iron pot and a [---] with a proportion of pewter.
Item - I give and bequeath unto [--] second son William Nash the half of seven hundred acres of land which Mr. Gerase Dodson hath rights for to take up and pattent also I give him two cows and one feather bed with furniture to it, one chest, a pot and a gun and a kettle with a proportion of pewter.
Item - I give unto my youngest son John Nash the other half of my land before specified and two cows, one chest, a pot, a kettle and a gun with a proportion of pewter,
Lastly - I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Ann Nash all [----] rest of my cattle and goods both moveables and non moveables. further it is my desire that my, plate shall be equally divided amoungst my wife and children one tankard, two wine cups, one dram cup and seven spoons further it is my desire that my loving brother Mr. Thomas
Hopkins shall administer of my estate in the behalf of my wife and children, further it is my desire that Mr. Thomas Hopkins, Mr. Richard Budd and Theodor Barber to be my Overseers over the estate in the behalf of my children, further my desire is that my children be brought up in the fear of God with learning and education and the legacy that
I leave them to be given to them when they are seventeen years of age as witness my hand and seal this 8th of November 1655.
William Nash
Teste - Daniel Foxcroft, Henry Bently
20th November 1655, This will was proved in open court by the oaths of Daniel Foxcroft and Henry Bently
===
Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002
[Page 70 R]
John Ingrams sale of land to Mr. Wm. Nash.
Know all men by these presents that I John Ingram
bargained and sold unto Wm. Nash of [-----] six hundred
acres of land being granted unto Wm. Vincent and laying
and beginning upon the [-----] creek now it is agreed
between both parties the said Ingram is to have and enjoy

that part of the land [-----] he is now dwelling upon and that Wm. Nash Shall have and enjoy that part next bay and it is also agreed the good land is to be equally divided that each party have a like proportion and that the barren land and marsh is for both their concemences jointly together more or less if any occasion shall arise the barren land and marsh is to be divided as well as the good land and I John Ingram do hereby assign and make over the [-----] of the pattent of land above mentioned unto William Nash his heirs, extrs admtrs and assignees forever as firmly as I myself have bought it and do likewise promise by these presents to ratify and confirm in court and I do hereby acknowledge that what bargain I have here made and subscribed unto shall stand firm in law witness my hand this 8th day of February 165-].
John Ingram.
In presence of;
William Vincent, Francis Teelyage
14th February 1655, This sale of land was acknowledged in court by Mr. Thomas Hopkins who married the widow and relict of John Ingram and by Mr. Peter Knight one of the Overseers of the said Ingrams will and is recorded.
===
Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002
Mr. John Mallett his bond to Mr. Thomas Hopkins, Capt. Richard Budd and Theodor Baker.
Be it known unto all men by these presents that John Mallett of London, Merchant do bind me my heirs [----] admtrs or assignees in the full sum of five hundred [----] sterling to be paid to Thomas Hopkins, Richard Budd and Theodor Baker. In witness of I have hereto set my hand [-----] seal this 15th day of Apri11656.
The condition of this obligation is such that if the above [----] John Mallett do perform the last will and testament [---] Wm. Nash of Wicocomoco in the County of Northumberland that is to say to deliver to Thomas Nash now being at the age of six years and a half when he comes to [-----] years of seventeen that is in the year of our Lord 1666 September 27th, that land bought of John Ingram laying [---] the Dividing Creek three cows, one feather bed with [---] furnitures, one chest, one gun, a spit, an iron pot [-----] with a proportion of pewter and plate to Wm. Nash [-----] half of seven hundred acres of land which" Mr. Geruase Dodson hath rights for to take up (but not yet taken) also two cows and one feather bed with furniture to it one chest, a pot and a gun, a kettle with a proportion of pewter and plate in the year of our Lord 1668 August the 15th To John Nash the other half of the seven hundred acres which Mr. Geruase Dodson hath rights to take up (not yet taken) two cows one chest, a pot and a kettle, a gun with a porportion of pewter and plate at the age of 17 years being in the year of our Lord 1670 November the 20th all which things are specified in the inventory taken of the aforesaid [---]Nash his goods which goods are now and to remain till [-] time the foresaid three children come to the years aforesaid in the hands of Ann Mallett late wife of Wm. Nash and upon the lands laying at the Dividing Creek then the obligation to be void or else in full force and vertue.
John Mallett
Signed sealed and delivered in presence of Isaac Foxcroft, Abra. DeLe Beau, Henry Bentley
20th May 1656, This writing was recorded.
===
Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002
Mr. Thomas Hopkins his gift to Thomas Nash.

Know all men by these presents that I Thomas Hopkins for and in consideration of natural love and affection I bear for my Nephew and Godchild Thomas Nash oldest son to brother Brother William Nash and sister Ann do hereby acknowledge to have given two years ago one cow calf of a blackish color and marked with a swallow tail on the right ear also having a white tip at the end of her tail and be now about two years old which said beast I do now hereby confirm to be by me bestowed and given to the said Thomas Nash my nephew and Godchild and his heirs or assignees forever with her increase for the full confirmation which of! have hereunto set my hand this 16th day of May 1656.
Thomas Hopkins
Witness - Geruase Dodson, Henry Bentley
20th May 1656, This deed of gift was acknowledged in court by Mr. Thomas Hopkins and is recorded.
===
1658-1662 Deed & Will Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 8
( ) PEOPLE to whome these pr:sents shall come ( )KER send Greeting. Now Knowe yee THEODORE BAKER *who married wth: ELIZABETH ( ) Daughter of JOHN INGRAM, late of the ( ) NEKE in the County* of Northumberland and ( ) Virginia deced., doe acknowledge to have ( ) from Mr. THOMAS HOPKINS (who married ( ) the Relict of sd. JNO: INGRAM) p:cell of the Estate due or beloning ( ) INGRAM my nowe lawful Wife, eyther ( ) sd. JNO. INGRAM or any otherwaies ( ) my Wife due or belonging unto her, And ( ) for mee my heires Exr, &c. remise acquitt & discharge & for ever acquit Mr. THOMAS HOPKINS his heires, Ezers, Admrs. ( ) of & from the sd. Estate & every part of ( ) excepting one mare filley which is due to my ( ) by the Will of the sd. INGRAM when shee shall attaine to the age of Eighteene yeares; In Witness whereof I the sd. THEODORE BAKER have hereunto sett my hand & seale this 26th day of July 1658
Signed Sealed & Delivered in the presence of us
SAML: SMYTH, RI: FLYNT THEODORE BAKER ye Seale
28th July 1658. This Acquit was recorded
===
CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS PATENT BOOK No. 4; Pg 359
WM. WILDY, 1000 acs. on Wwd. side of Hopkins Cr. in Patomeck freshes. 27 Jan. 1657, p. I48, (216). Trans. of 20 pers: Tho. Radly, Thomas Chester, Jno. Withers, Dorathy Jones, Eliz. Cook, Tho. Hopkins, John Hopkins, Richard Walter, Isaaclc Hill, Eliz. Briggs, Jno. Morgan, Jno. Tally, Robert Digby, Mary Sadler, Elizabeth James, Katherine Chester, Roger Poyton, David Lewellin, Richard Luckett, Jno. Adlome (or Adcome). Note: This patent is taken up in the name of Georg Colclough.
===
1669-1673 Order Book Northumberland Co Va: Pg 79
Northumberland County Court 26th of November 1669
- Whereas MRS. GRACE HOPKINS did exhibit an Inventory into this Court of ye Estate of her Husband, Mr. THO: HOPKINS, deced., wherein was included certeyne Horses & Mares for wch: Horses and Mares THO: INGRAM hath obteyned Order of this County Cort as a Legacy from his deced., Father by his Last Will & Testamt., upon ye peticon of ye said MRS. GRACE HOPKINS, It is ordered yt: ye sd. Horses and Mares be extended out of ye sd, Inventory
- Whereas Mr. THO: HOPKINS, deced., did by a Deed of Guift give unto JOANNA, the Orpht. of JOHN MERIDITH, deced., a Mare wth: her increase, upon ye peticon of MRS. GRACE HOPKINS, It is ordered yt: ye Estate yt: is extant in this County belonging unto DOROTHY, ye Relict of JNO: MERIDITH, deced., may be secure until, shee give good caucon to this Cort: to be accomptable for ye sd. Mare & her increase; shee having caryed ye sd Mare out of this County
===
1665-1669 Order Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 415
- It is ordered by this Cort: yt; WILLIAM MOY, an Orphant, serve Mr. THOMAS HOPKINS untill ye first of February in ye yeare 1666, & yt: ye sd. HOPKINS then deliver unto ye sd. WM:, one suite of good Cloathes and two Heifers of two yeares old apeece
===
1665-1669 Order Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 426
Northumberland County Court 20th of June 1665
- Whereas Mr. THOMAS HOPKINS & GRACE PEARSON were by a Warrant from Col. PET: ASHTON summoned to appeare at this Cort: to answer ye Complaynt of ELIZABETH BUSHELL & havinge fayled of theire appeareance, it is ordered yt: ye Sherriffe forthwith take them into safe custody (they to remains wth: Bayle or Maine Prize untill ye next Cort unlesse two of ye Justices of ye peace for this County, whereof one of ye Quorum shall thinke it fist) to take security for them for theire p:sonall appeareance then to answer

theire Contempte
===
1665-1669 Order Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 445
Northumberland County Court 20th of June 1666
- Upon ye Peticon of THOMAS INGRAM, ye Cort: hath ordered yt: THOMAS HOPKINS (whome hee in open Cort: hath chosen) bee Guardian unto ye said THO: INGRAM

===
1665-1669 Order Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 51
Northumberland County Court 27th of January 1668/69
- Upon ye Peticon of THOMAS INGRAM, ye Cart: have ordered yt: noe Will bee proved, Administracon granted nor any done about ye Estate of THOMAS HOPKINS, deced.. untill ye sd. INGRAM have notice of it.
- Upon ye Peticon of MRS. GRACE HOPKINS, (Wife to Mr. THOMAS HOPKINS, deced), it is ordered yt: an Inventory bee forthwth: taken of ye Estate of ye sd. HOPKINS by foure of ye next Neighbours of good repute, & appraysmt. made thereof & yt: ye Estate of ye sd. Mr. HOPKINS remaine in ye hands of ye sd. MRS. GRACE HOPKINS untill ye next Cort.
===
1665-1669 Order Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 59
Northumberland County Court 10th of March 1668/69
- Ordered yt: THO: GASKOYNE, JNO: WADDY, THO: LANE & LEW : SHEPARD take an Inventory & make apprazement of ye Estate of Mr. THOMAS HOPKINS, deced., wth: ye first convenient; they beinge sworne accordinge to Law
- A Commission of Administracon is granted MRS. GRACE HOPKINS, ye Relicte of Mr. THO: HOPKINS, deced., of her sd. Husbands Estate, she giveing good caucon accordinge to Law
===
1665-1669 Order Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 66
Northumberland County Court 22nd of June 1669
- Whereas THO: INGRAM did peticon this Cort: to bee possest of yt: Estate his deced., Father, JOHN INGRAM, by his Last Will & Testamt. did devise him upon ye perusal of which Will, ye Cort: doth finde yt: ye sd. JNO: INGRAM (amongst other things) did bequeathe unto his sd. Sonne, THOMAS, two Mares & one Filly (then in ye possession of ye sd. INGRAM) and whereas MRS. GRACE HOPKINS, ye Relicte & Admrx. of Mr. THO: HOPKINS (deced.) one of the Overseers of ye Will of ye sd. JOHN INGRAM, who hath since ye decease of ye sd. JOHN had ye Estate of ye sd. JOHN in his possession, did alleadge one of ye two Mares bequeathed unto ye sd. THOMAS INGRAM by ye Will of his Father as aforesd., was solde unto ye sd. HOPKINS by ye sd.
===
1665-1669 Order Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 51
Northumberland County Court 27th of January 1668/69
- Upon ye Peticon of THOMAS INGRAM, ye Cort: have ordered yt: noe Will bee proved, Administracon granted nor any done about ye Estate of THOMAS HOPKINS, deced.. untill ye sd. INGRAM have notice of it.
- Upon ye Peticon of MRS. GRACE HOPKINS, (Wife to Mr. THOMAS HOPKINS, deced), it is ordered yt: an Inventory bee forthwth: taken of ye Estate of ye sd. HOPKINS by foure of ye next Neighbours of good repute, & appraysmt. made thereof & yt: ye Estate of ye sd. Mr. HOPKINS remaine in ye hands of ye sd. MRS. GRACE HOPKINS untill ye next Cort.
===
1669-1673 Order Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 79
- Whereas MRS. GRACE HOPKINS did exhibit an Inventory into this Court of ye Estate of her Husband, Mr. THO: HOPKINS, deced., wherein was included certeyne Horses & Mares for wch: Horses and Mares THO: INGRAM hath obteyned Order of this County Cort as a Legacy from his deced., Father by his Last Will & Testamt., upon ye peticon of ye said MRS. GRACE HOPKINS, It is ordered yt: ye sd. Horses and Mares be extended out of ye sd, Inventory
- Whereas Mr. THO: HOPKINS, deced., did by a Deed of Guift give unto JOANNA, the Orpht. of JOHN MERIDITH, deced., a Mare wth: her increase, upon ye peticon of MRS. GRACE HOPKINS, It is ordered yt: ye Estate yt: is extant in this County belonging unto DOROTHY, ye Relict of JNO: MERIDITH, deced., may be secure until, shee give good caucon to this Cort: to be accomptable for ye sd. Mare & her increase; shee having caryed ye sd Mare out of this County

Research Links	Find Thomas Hopkins at the following sites - Ancestry records for Thomas Hopkins

John Ingram

♂ Bef 1622 - 1654 (> 32 years)

Name	John Ingram	
Born	Bef 1622	
Gender	Male	
Died	20 Nov 1654	Northumberland County, Virginia - Probate
Person ID	I000489	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Family	Jane MNU Ingram, **b.** Bef 1626, **d.** Abt 1665, Northumberland County, Virginia (Age > 39 years)	
Married	Bef 1642	Northumberland County, Virginia
Children	1. Elizabeth Ingram, **b.** Bef 1642, Northumberland County, Virginia, **d.** Aft 1664, Lancaster County, Virginia (Age > 24 years) 2. Thomas Ingram, **b.** Abt 1648, Northumberland County, Virginia, **d.** 21 May 1707, Northumberland County, Virginia - Probate (Age ~ 59 years) 3. John Ingram, **b.** Bef 1644, Northumberland County, Virginia 4. Jane Ingram, **b.** Bef 1653, Northumberland County, Virginia	
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F00310	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

o ===

Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002

John Ingram his last will and testament
In the name of God amen To all Christian people to
whom it may concern know you that I John Ingram of Great
Wicocomocoe in the County of Northumberland being in
perfect thought and memory [---] sickened by the hand of
almighty [-----] I do here make my last will and testament I
bequeath my soul to almighty God and mybody to the earth
from when it came.
First I give unto my daughter Elizabeth
Ingram one feather bed with furniture belonging to it and
one yearling [----] to be delivered unto my said daughter
[-----] after my death and one mare filly for to be [----] unto
my said daughter when she shall come unto the age of
eighteen years.
Item I give unto my son [----] Ingram two
mares one mare filly and six cow calves and two feather
beds with furniture belonging to them and my land that I
now live on at [-----] Creek namely one hundred acres
which Thomas Brown now lives upon that [-----] Thomas
Hopkins forever.
Item I give unto my son Thomas two
[----] one [----] one chamber pot one iron pot of five [--]
and further more [page 49 L] saddle and bridle, one iron
[--~--] of forty pound weight, one man servant for four or five years to serve.
Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter Jane Ingram my three hundred thirty and odd acres of land lying at the head of Coles Creek on Great Wicocomocoe River and two cows and two yearling heifers and one feather bed, furniture to the said bed to be given [-----]
Item I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Jane
Ingram all the whole remainder of my estate moveable and

immovable and chattel or else unto the said Jane my loving wife which she for to enjoy the same to her and her heirs forever. Further more it is my will that my children shall be brought up in the fear of God and my eldest son Thomas for to be brought up to read and write my said children for to be maintained [-----] affection till they reach age or be married Further as my will that Thomas Hopkins shall live during his life or as long as he pleases in the same chamber as he did when I lived that is he is for to have one room in my house to himself and meat drink washing and lodging and not to be interrupted by any. Further I do make Overseers of my will Mr. William Nash, Mr. Peter Knight and Mr. Thomas Hopkins for to see all things performed according my desire here specified under my hand as witness under my hand the 8th day of April 1654.
John Ingram
Teste George Dodson,
Robert Burwell,
Thomas Brewers mark
20th of November 1654 This will was proved by the oaths of George Dodson and Thomas Brewer.
===
1658-1662 Deed & Will Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 8
( ) PEOPLE to whome these pr:sents shall come ( )KER send Greeting. Now Knowe yee THEODORE BAKER who married wth: ELIZABETH ( ) Daughter of JOHN INGRAM, late of the ( ) NEKE in the County of Northumberland and ( ) Virginia deced., doe acknowledge to have ( ) from Mr. THOMAS HOPKINS (who married ( ) the Relict of sd. JNO: INGRAM) p:cell of the Estate due or beloning ( ) INGRAM my nowe lawful Wife, eyther ( ) sd. JNO. INGRAM or any otherwaies ( ) my Wife due or belonging unto her, And ( ) for mee my heires Exr, &c. remise acquitt & discharge & for ever acquit Mr. THOMAS HOPKINS his heires, Ezers, Admrs. ( ) of & from the sd. Estate & every part of ( ) excepting one mare filley which is due to my ( ) by the Will of the sd. INGRAM when shee shall attaine to the age of Eighteene yeares; In Witness whereof I the sd. THEODORE BAKER have hereunto sett my hand & seale this 26th day of July 1658
Signed Sealed & Delivered in the presence of us
SAML: SMYTH, RI: FLYNT THEODORE BAKER ye Seale
28th July 1658. This Acquit was recorded
===
NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY DEEDS & ORDERS 1650-1652
JOHN INGRAM doe promise to deliver aboard the "MARGARET" of London 18 hheads of tobco: being for the accompt of Mr. THOMAS HAWKINS & I underwritten doe acknowledge my selfe satisfyed for the Freight, as Wittness my hand this 5th of March 1651; The danger of the Seas excepted.
Teste JOHN DENNIS JOHN INGRAM
===
1650-1652 Deed-Will Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 74
At a Court held for the County of Northumberland the 22th of Aprill 1652
Wee whose names are subscribed doe promise & ingage our selves to be true & faith full to the Comonwealth of England as it is now established without KING or HOUSE of LORDES

These are to certify whom it may concerne that by reason of urgent occasions I cannott come unto Court but am contented to forme to the Ingagemt., Aprill the 11th 1652

JOHN INGRAM

===
Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002

William Vincent his pattent
To all etc. whereas etc. now know you that I Sir William Berkeley etc. give and grant unto William Vincent six hundred acres of land situated in Northumberland County and upon the Northside of a creek commonly called, "The Dividing Creek" abutting easterly upon the bay south upon the Dividing Creek Westerly upon a small creek that towards the head divideth itself into two branches and divideth this land from the land of James Williams and

Northerly upon the land of John Waddy. The said land being due unto the said William Vincent by and for the transportation of twelve persons into the colony all whose names are in records mentioned and this pattent etc. dated 3rd of April 1650.
William Berkeley
Wm. Vincent his assignment
ofa pattent to John Ingram
Know all men by these presents that I William Vincent do assign all my right and title and interest of this pattent from all persons whatsoever unto John Ingram his heirs or assignees for ever. Witness my hand the 27th of September 1651.
William Vincent
Witness Peter Knight,
the mark of John Dennis
20th September -1653-This pattent and assignment were recorded.

An assignment between
John Ingram and William Vincent
It is agreed between John Ingram and William Vincent that Wm. Vincent is to assure and make over unto the said John Ingram and his heirs forever three hundred acres of land being the one half of a pattent of six hundred acres lying on the Dividing Creek in Fleets Bay for and in consideration of two thousand pounds of tobacco now in hand already paid to the said Vincent. The division to be made thus the said Vincent to have the neck he is now seated on and John Ingram to have the Cookerouses Neck and the reminents of the rich land to be equally divided and the residue of barren land and marshes to be equally owned by both of them and the said Vincent to pay to Ingram a bill and also next Spring and 250 pounds of good tobacco the 10th day of November next ensueing witness hereunto our hands this 16th day ofJuly 165-.
Wm. Vincent
Witness hereunto W. Claiborne,
David Spiller his mark
20th September 1653 this agreement was recorded.

John Ingram and Richard Flynt
their pattent
To all etc. Whereas etc. now know you that I Sir Wm. Berkeley etc. give and grant unto John Ingram and Richard Flynt four hundred and six acres of land situated lying and being in the County of Northumberland abutting Southerly and Westerly upon the Dividing Creek Easterly upon the land of Wm. Vincent and Northerly upon the land of John Waddy the said land being due unto them the said John Ingram and Richard Flynt as followeth two hundred and fifty acres part there of by virtue of an order of court for five hundred acres granted unto David Pole dated the 10th December 1638 and by him assigned to the said John Ingram and one hundred fifty five acres the residue by and for the transportation of persons into the colony all whose names are mentioned under this pattent and dated the 10th of April 1653
William Berkeley
Richard Flynt his sale
ofland to John Ingram

Know all men by these presents that I Richard Flynt for a valuable consideration have sold and do for me my heirs extrs and admtrs bargain and sell all my right title and

interest of this pattent unto John Ingram his heirs and
assignees for ever with all rights and privledges herein
contained witness my hand the.20th September 1653.
Richard Flynt
Teste Richard Turney, Thomas Wilsford
20th September 1653 this sale of land was acknowledged in
court by the said Richard Flynt unto the said John Ingram.
And the pattent and sale are recorded.
===
Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002
John Ingrams bill of sale to Capt. Fleete.
Know all men by these presents that I John Ingram in
the County Northumberland for a valuable consideration
received have sold unto Capt. Henry Fleete Gent. of the
County of Lancaster one brown cow marked with a crop and
a slit on the left ear and a hole in the right ear the said Fleete
for to enjoy the said cow with her increase, I the said
Ingram for to warrent the said cow unto the said Henry
Fleete and his assignees from me all men witness my hand
the 29th ofJanuary 1653.
John Ingram
Witness - Peter Knight.
===
Northumberland County Record Book 1652 -1658: ©Peter's Row - 2002
[Page 70 R]
John Ingrams sale of land to Mr. Wm. Nash.
Know all men by these presents that I John Ingram
bargained and sold unto Wm. Nash of [----] *six hundred*
acres of land being granted unto Wm. Vincent and laying
and beginning upon the [----] creek now it is agreed
between both parties the said Ingram is to have and enjoy
that part of the land [----] he is now dwelling upon and that
Wm. Nash Shall have and enjoy that part next bay and it is
also agreed the good land is to be equally divided that each
party have a like proportion and that the barren land and
marsh is for both their concemences jointly together more
or less if any occasion shall arise the barren land and marsh
is to be divided as well as the good land and I John Ingram
do hereby assign and make over the [----] of the pattent of
land above mentioned unto William Nash his heirs, extrs
admtrs and assignees forever as firmly as I myself have
bought it and do likewise promise by these presents to ratify
and confirm in court and I do hereby acknowledge that what
bargain I have here made and subscribed unto shall stand
firm in law witness my hand this 8th day of February 165-].
John Ingram.
In presence of;
William Vincent, Francis Teelyage
14th February 1655, This sale of land was acknowledged in
court by Mr. Thomas Hopkins who married the widow and
relict of John Ingram and by Mr. Peter Knight one of the
Overseers of the said Ingrams will and is recorded.
===
CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS PATENT BOOK No. 2; Pg 214
JOHN INGRAM & RICHARD FLINT, 406 acs. Northumberland Co., 15 Apr. 1651, p. 317. Abutting Sly. & Wly. upon the Deviding Cr. upon land of Wm. Vincent & Nly. upon land of John Waddy. Trans. of 8 pers.*
===
CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS PATENT BOOK No. 5; Pg 442
JOHN INGRAM & WM. BARBER, 506 acs. Rappa. Co., 21 June 1664, p. 146, (16). Upon the head of Totoskey Cr. Trans. of 11 pets: Mary Fisher, Ann Kingston, Wm. Herbert, Robt. Gunton, (or Antom), Wm. Grafton, Mary Norman, Robt. Dory, Wm. Ployton, Maudlin Vaughan, Edw. Jory (?).
===
CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS PATENT BOOK No. 5; Pg 443
WM. BARBER & JOHN INGRAM, 464 acs. Rappa. Co., on Swd. side of E. most branch of Totoskey Cr., 22

June 1664, p. 149, (20). Adj. their own & land of Jno. Williams. Trans. of 10 pers: Robt. Bradly, Dorathy Perkins, Thomas Melford, John Little, Eliz. Hiorn, Mary Fisher, Jane Jolly, Ann Kingington, Wm. Bridgett.
===
http://image.lva.virginia.gov/cgi-bin/GetLONN.pl?first=317&last=&g_p=P2&co llection=LO Patent
Title Ingram, John.
Publication 15 April 1651.
Other Format Available on microfilm. Virginia State Land Office. Patents 1-42, reels 1-41.
Note Location: Northumberland County.
Grantee(s): Ingram, John and Flint, Richard.
Description: 406 acres abutting southerly and westerly upon the Devideing Creek; adjoining Lands of William Vincent and John Waddy.
Source: Land Office Patents No. 2, 1643-1651, p. 317 (Reel 2).
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 1, Part II - 1662-1664; Antient Press; pg 206-207
ARTICLES of AGREEMENT betwixt JOHN INGRAM of Rappa. County of one parte and WM. BARBER of Rappa. abovesaid of other parte Witnesseth that said JOHN INGRAM for divers good causes do deliver unto sd WILLIAM BARBER his heirs and assignes all my right of One thousand twenty & four acres of land by TOTOSKEY CREEK in Rappa aforesaid for & during the time of One thousand years, In consideration hereof the said WILLIAM BARBER is to allow the said JOHN INGRAM what Timber soever he the sd JOHN INGRAM shall have need of in any place about the plantacon within half a miles distance from the house of the said WILLIAM BARBER he not selling any Timber for the building of houses or boates but for any other use and purposes whatsoever without the trouble of said WILLIAM BARBER or his assignes during the term of his Life and the said WM. BARBER for the consideracon aforesaid do assigne over unto the said JOHN INGRAM all his right of three hundred & twenty acres of land lying in a place called the Miles End of JAMES CHRISTINS for & during the time of One thousand years without any claime whatsoever from the said WILLIAM BARBER his heirs or assignes & also the said WILLIAM BARBER is to pay one hundred weight of Tobo towards the surveying of the last menconed land In Witness the parties have sett our hands & seales the twenty fourth day of September 1662
Test THOMAS MERRY, JOHN INGRAM
HENRY MEADS WILLM. BARBER
Recordat decima die Novemh 1662 WA: GRANGER Cl Cur Rappa.
===
1665-1669 Order Book Northumberland Co Va; Antient Press: Pg 66
Northumberland County Court 22nd of June 1669
- Whereas THO: INGRAM did peticon this Cort: to bee possest of yt: Estate his deced., Father, JOHN INGRAM, by his Last Will & Testamt. did devise him upon ye perusal of which Will, ye Cort: doth finde yt: ye sd. JNO: INGRAM (amongst other things) did bequeathe unto his sd. Sonne, THOMAS, two Mares & one Filly (then in ye possession of ye sd. INGRAM) and whereas MRS. GRACE HOPKINS, ye Relicte & Admrx. of Mr. THO: HOPKINS (deced.) one of the Overseers of ye Will of ye sd. JOHN INGRAM, who hath since ye decease of ye sd. JOHN had ye Estate of ye sd. JOHN in his possession, did alleadge one of ye two Mares bequeathed unto ye sd. THOMAS INGRAM by ye Will of his Father as aforesd., was solde unto ye sd. HOPKINS by ye sd.
looks like two men's records
===
http://image.lva.virginia.gov/cgi-bin/GetLONN.pl?first=317&last=&g_p=P2&co llection=LO Patent
Title Ingram, John.
Publication 15 April 1651.
Other Format Available on microfilm. Virginia State Land Office. Patents 1-42, reels 1-41.
Note Location: Northumberland County.
Grantee(s): Ingram, John and Flint, Richard.
Description: 406 acres abutting southerly and westerly upon the Devideing Creek; adjoining Lands of William Vincent and John Waddy.
Source: Land Office Patents No. 2, 1643-1651, p. 317 (Reel 2).

Research Links	Find John Ingram at the following sites - Ancestry records for John Ingram

Robert Hopkins

♂ Abt 1635 - 1677 (~ 42 years)

Name	Robert Hopkins	
Born	Abt 1635	
Gender	Male	
Died	6 May 1677	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia - Probate
Person ID	I028778	Tree1
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	

Family ID	F17541	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family	Catherine MNU Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1648, **d.** Aft 1698, Sittenbourne Parish, Richmond County, Virginia (Age ~ 51 years)	
Married	Bef 1660	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Children	1. Robert Hopkins, **b.** 1662, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** Aft 1706, Sittenbourne Parish, Richmond County, Virginia (Age > 45 years) 2. Thomas Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1664, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** Aft 1677, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age ~ 14 years) 3. George Hopkins, **b.** Abt 1666, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** 1 Mar 1720/21, Sittenbourne Parish, Essex County, Virginia (Age ~ 55 years) 4. Margaret Hopkins, **b.** 1670, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** 1698, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age 28 years) 5. Catherine Hopkins, **b.** Bef 1676, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** Abt 1714, Westmoreland County, Virginia (Age > 38 years) 6. Jane Hopkins, **b.** Between 1670 and 1677, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia, **d.** Aft 1682, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age ~ 13 years)	
Last Modified	26 Jun 2019	
Family ID	F17540	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes	=== Wills of Old Rappahannock County, Virginia [William Montgomery Sweeny] Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part I - 1677-1678; Antient Press: pg 77-78 HOPKINS, ROBERT, 1 March, 1677; 6 March, 1677. March Ct: 1677/8 IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN I Robert Hopkins being Sick in body but of perfect Sence & memory, Doe make this my last [Will] & Testamt: in Writing in manner & forme as followeth (Vizt:) First I bequeath my Soule into ye hands of God that gave it, & my body to be Decently buried at ye discretion of my Executrix —And as for my Estate, I bequeath it as followeth, I give & bequeath unto my Deare wife Katherine Hopkins & her heires for Ever, in barr of her Dower all my Land lying from ye Slashett to ye Miles End, I give and bequeath unto my three Sonnes Thomas Hopkins Robert Hopkins & George Hopkins & their heires for Ever all my Land lying from ye Slashett aforesaid, to ye side of Rappa : river to be devided in three Equal' parts between them by my Loveing Friends Wm : Moss & John Fennell, and as for my personal Estate my Will is that it shall be Diposed of for ye paymt: of my Debts, And I doe make my deare wife Katherine Hopkins my Sole Executrix of this my Last Will & Testamt: dated ye 1st day of March 1677. ROBERT HOPKINS Seale SIGNED SEALED & ACKNOWLEDGE to be ye last Will & Testamt: of ye Robert Hopkins in ye Prsence of JO HUBBARD FRANCIS DOWNER THE ABOVE NAMED Francis Downer aged 31 Yeares or thereabouts Sworne & Examined Saith that he did see ye abovementioned Testatr. Signe Seale & publish this as his last Will & Testamt: & that he was in perfect Sence & memory at ye Signing, Sealing & publishing thereof to ye best of his Judgmt: & Further Saith not

FRANCIS DOWNER
Probatr P Sacrament Francis Downer in Cur Com Rapp": 6°. Die March 1677
Et Recordatr 6th Die ejusd Mens Ano Suprd
Test
Edmd Crask Cl Cur
Page 77.
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 1, Part I - 1656-1662; Antient Press; pg 96
THESE ARE TO CERTIFY (missing) may concerne that upon devision of land be tween ROBERT HOPKINS & SAMUELL NICHOLLS there is due unto ROBERT HOPKINS for the suplement of his half part fifty four acres of land lying at the Eastermost end of that part whereon the said ROBERT HOPKINS is now seated the said fifty four acres lying between RAPPAHANNOCK RIVER, RAPPAHANNOCK CREEK Als. SERVANS CREEK & the N. W. by N. (missing) proceeding from a white Oak menconed in the Pattent for a tract of 1150 acres of land
Test JOHANE CATLETT
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 1, Part I - 1656-1662; Antient Press; pg 101-102
TO ALL MEN TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS shall come SAMUELL NICHOLLS & EDWARD ROUZEE of the County of Rappahanock for the consideration of Eight thousand pounds of tobacco & caske assured to be paid by THOMAS JONES of the County aforesaid have given & by these presents do grant & confirme *unto the said THOMAS JONES his heirs & assignes all their right title claime whatsoever or & in the* halfendeal of Eleven hundred & fifty acres of land being on the North side of RAPPAHANOCK RIVER begining in the marsh & marked with a Locus stak & thence runing to a Gum on the Creek side thereunto adjoyning the said moiety being the Northermost End of the said Eleven hundred & fifty acres of land & assigned unto the said SAMUELL NICHOLLS & EDWARD ROUZEE by one ROBERT HOPKINS To have and to hold the said halfendale of land unto the said THOMAS JONES his heirs & assignes for ever in as large manner & for all intents as the said premises granted were (missing) the said SAMUELL NICHOLLS & EDWARD ROUZEE & the said SAMUELL NICHOLLS & EDWARD ROUZEE for themselves & their heirs & admrs do covenant and agree with the said THOMAS JONES his heirs & assignes that said THOMAS JONES may at all times hereafter enjoy the said premises without the interruption of said SAMUELL NICHOLLS & EDWARD ROUZEE In Witness whereof we have set our hands & seals the second day of May 1660
in presence of us RICHARD WEBLY, SAMUELL NICHOLLS
WILLIAM LANE.

KNOW ALL. MEN by these presents that I MARY ROUZEE the Wife of EDWARD ROUZEE do give full power & authority unto WILLIAM LANE to surrander & yeald up unto THOMAS JONES his heirs & assignes for Ever all my right whatsoever which I the said MARY ROUZEE have in the land which is now in the tenure of the said THOMAS JONES
Test WA GRANGER. MARY ROUZEE
EDWARD ROUZEE
===
Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part I - 1677-1678; Antient Press: pg 135
KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ROBT. HOPKINS & my Wife, KATHERINE HOPKINS doe by these presents give unto WILLIAM TALBUT JUNR, one Brown heifer wth swallow tayle in her right Fare & a cropp in ye left Eare & a hole the male Catle to be for ye use of ye Father of ye sd Child during his life & after ye death of ye Father both male & female to WILLIAM TABLUT ye younger & his heires forever; good sufficient causes thereunto mooving by ye sd parties. In Testimony whereof we have hereunto sett our hands and seals Oct 1661
Test THO; HARDING ROBERT HOPKINS
Recordatr. xxi die Augusti Ano: 1677
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 1, Part II - 1662-1664; Antient Press; pg 270-271
KNOW ALL MEN that we ROBERT HOPKINS of the County of Rappa. Planter & KATHERINE HOPKINS the Wife of the sd ROBERT HOPKINS for divers good causes & in consideracon of the just sume of twelve hundred pounds of good sound Merchantable tobacco in cask to me the sd ROBERT HOPKINS in part in hand paid & secured to be paid as by the Bill of Specialty for the paymt. of the same given may be made further to appear have from us & either of us our & either of our heirs given and confirmed unto PATRICK NORTON of the County abovesd Planter his heirs & assignes for giver a certaine parcell of land menconed in my Pattent as part of the Devident of land whereon I the sd ROBERT HOPKINS & my assignes do now live & which I hold or lately held by virtue of the same Pattent withal! & ever the appurtenances belonging & in my Pattent menconed unto the same & every part thereof lying & being on the North side of the RIVER of RAPPA, abovesd & commonly called or known by the name of the BEVER DAM NECK lying betwixt the dividing line parting my sd Devident of land & the lands late of THOMAS JONES deced & the

sd BEVER DAM SWAMP & runing up the mile end according to my Pattent provided that he the sd PATRICK NORTON his heirs & assignes for ever do pay dues & performances which are due for the same to our Sovrn. Lord the King or his Receiver thereof & thereby shall freely discharge us the sd ROBERT HOPKINS & KATHERINE HOPKINS & every of our heirs forever from the same and we the said ROBERT & KATHERINE HOPKINS shall furthermore rattify this our Instrument of Writeing to the sd PATRICK NORTON from us & either of us our heirs &assignes for ever in Witness we have sett our hands & seals this second day of February 1663
presence of GEORGE IVER, ROBERT HOPKINS
GEORGE DAVIS KATHERINE HOPKINS
KNOW ALL that I KATHERINE the Wife of ROBERT HOPKINS of the County of Rappa. Planter do by these presents made GEORGE DAVIS of the County aforesd Phisitian my true & lawful! Attorney in the behalf of my heirs Ears. to appear in the County Court of Rapp. abovesd & for & in consideracon of the receit of a Pair of Gloves given unto me by PATRICK NORTON of the County abovesd Planter to acknowledge to the sd PATRICK NORTON his heirs & assignes for ever that part or proportion of land sold to sd PATRICK NORTON his heirs & assignes by my Husband ROBERT HOPKINS & menconed in a conveyance of the sd land dated the second of February 1663 & I do hereby warrant what my sd Atto shall lawfully do in the premises Witness my hand & seale this 6th October 1663
in presence of JOHN RICHARDSON, KATHERINE HOPKINS
GESPAR GRIFFIN
Recogur. in Cur Rappa 4 Feb 1663 Test ROBERT DAVIS Cl Cur pro,
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 5, Part I - 1672-1674; Antient Press: pg 77-78
TO ALL TO WHOM &c. Now know yee &c. that I Sr. WILL: BERKELEY Knt. Governour &c. doe with the consent of the Council of State accordingly give and grant unto ROBERT HOPKINS One hundred acres of land lying the Freshes of RAPPA RIVER and on the North side of thereof next and adjoining to the lands the said HOPKINS now liveth upon and beginneth at a white Oake near the River side and runing down the River to RAPPA CREEKE So. So. Ea. to a white Oake standing on the very poynt of the Mouth of the sd Creek neare the River thence upon the Creek N. E. to a forked red Oak neare the miles end of the land that ROBERT HOPKINS now liveth on thence So. W. to the River side where we first began the said land being due uinto the said ROBERT HOPKINS for the transportation of two persons into this Collony whose names are on the Records mentioned underneath the Pattent To have and to hold the said Land with his due share of all mines and minerals therein contained with all rights of Hunting Hawkeing Fishing and Fowling withal! woods waters and Rivers with all Proffitts whatsoever belonging to him the said ROBERT HOPKINS his heirs and assigns in as ample manner as is expressed in the Charter of Orders from the late Treasurer and Company dated the 10th of November 1618 or by consequence may be justly collected out of the same or out of the Letters Pattent whereon they are granted paying unto our Sovereign Lord the King for every fifty acres of land hereby granted yearly at the feast of St. Michaell the arch angell the Fee Rent of One shilling wch payment is to be made yearely from veare to yeare from the first Entry of the Survey and rights in the Office bearing date with these presents according to his Majesties Instructions of the 12 of September 1662, Provided that if the said ROBERT HOPKINS his heirs or assigns doe not seate or plant upon the said land within three years next ensuing then it shall be lawfull for any Adventurer or Planter to make choice or seate thereupon. Given under my hand & the seale of the Collony this 20th day of October 1666 Ana Regis Cu 2d 18th
ROBERT HOPKINS Pattent for WILLIAM BERKELEY
100 acres of land in Rappa County
Recordatr Test PHIL. LUDWELL
THESE PRESENTS Witnesseth that I ROBERT HOPKINS doe assigne all my rights and interest of this within mentioned Pattent unto JOHN FORD his heirs and assignes forever with Warranty from all persons whatsoever as witness my hand and seale this 25th day of Februarie 1672/3
Test HENRY CREIGHTON, ROBERT HOPKINS
FRANCIS DOWNE KATHARINE HOPKINS
Recognitr in Cu: Com Rappa quartz martii 1672/3
===
Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 5, Part I - 1672-1674; Antient Press: pg 78-79
KNOW ALL MEN that I ROBERT HOPKINS and KATHARINE HOPKINS my Wife doe constitute and appoint our loving Freind HENRY CREIGHTON our true and lawfull Attorney for us and in our name and place to acknowledge one parcell of land unto JOHN FORD as by Pattent and assignment upon the same will appeare and what our said Attorney shall do in the premises (marked out) Court of Rappa. we the said ROBERT HOPKINS and KATHARINE HOPKINS will rattifie and confirm as if we were then and there personally present according to Law As Witness our hands and seals this 25th day of Februarie 1672/3 in presence of
FRANCIS DOWNERS ROBERT HOPKINS
PATRICK NORTIN, KATHARINE HOPKINS
Recordatr xii die Marty 1672/3

===

Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part I - 1677-1678; Antient Press: pg 135

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ROBT. HOPKINS & my Wife, KATHERINE HOPKINS doe by these presents give unto WILLIAM TALBUT JUNR, one Brown heifer wth swallow tayle in her right Fare & a cropp in ye left Eare & a hole the male Catle to be for ye use of ye Father of ye sd Child during his life & after ye death of ye Father both male & female to WILLIAM TABLUT ye younger & his heires forever; good sufficient causes thereunto mooving by ye sd parties. In Testimony whereof wee have hereunto sett our hands October 1661

Test THO; HARDING ROBERT HOPKINS

Recordatr. xxi die Augusti Ano: 1677

===

Old Rappahannock Co VA Deed & Will Book 6, Part I - 1677-1678; Antient Press: pg 162

KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents that I KATHERINE DOWNER ye now Wife of FRANCIS DOWNER of ye County of Rappae: for ye espetiall love & affection I have & beare to my sd Husband, FRANCIS, doe hereby freely & voluntarily grant and make over unto my said Husband, FRANCIS DOWNER, his heires & assignes forever all that parcell of land being in ye County aforesd, as it is bounded & mentioned in ye last Will & Testamt. of y former Husband, ROBT. HOPKINS, late deced, who by his said last Will did give & bequeath ye sd peice of land to me & my use & behoofe forever as p ye same Will, relation being thereunto had will more at large appeare, To have and to hold use posses & enjoy ye afore mentioned parcell of land to him & after ye day of my decease unto ye said FRANCIS DOWNER his heires & *assignes for ever; & to his & their proper use & behoofe, reserving onely ye right of ye land to my selfe* during my life, as Witness my hand & seale this 6th day of March 1677/8

Testes PHI: PENDLETON, KATHERINE DOWNER

JO: TAVERNER

Recognitr in Cur Com Rappae. 6 die Martii 1677/8

===

Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 7, Part I - 1682-1686; Antient Press: pg 82-83

KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents that I ROBERT HOPKINS of County of Rappa: for a parcell of land lying and binding on the line of JNO: FORD made over to me by AVERY NAYLER and KATHARINE his Wife, my Mother, as will appeare doe sell and to farm lett from me my heires all that pcell of land given and bequeathed unto me p my Father, ROBERT HOPKINS, deceased, lying at the mouth of RAPPA. CREEK unto AVERY NAYLER and KATHARINE his Wife during the term of their natural lives to have and to hold the said land with all the appurtenances as houses orchards fences and woodland ground, and doe p these prsents warrant them ye peaceable possession thereof during the terme of their natural lives from the claime of me my heires As Witness my hand & seale this 28th Decembr: 1683

Signed Sealed and delivd. in the prsence of

GEORG. TAYLER ROBERT HOPKINS

RICHARD HAYNIE

Recognitr in Cur Com Rappa 2 die Janry 1683 et recordatr xxv die

THIS AGREEMENT made the 28th Decembr: 1683 Between AVERY NAYLER and KATHARINE his Wife of the one part and ROBERT HOPKINS of the other Witnesseth that AVERY NAYLOR and KATHARINE his Wife for and in consideration of a Lease sett unto the said AVERY and KATHARIN his Wife by ROBERT HOPKINS of a certain tenement of land bequeathed to him the said ROBERT HOPKINS by the Will of ROBERT HOPKINS deceased as will more at large appeare lying near the mouth of RAPPAH: CREEK the said Lease being of the tenure and date of these prsents Now Know yee that wee AVERY NAILER and KATHERIN my Wife for and in consideration of the said Lease and quiets possession of the said land sett by Lease during oer: naurall lives doe by these prsents grant & put into the present possession of the land said ROBERT HOPKINS his heires the moyety or halfe of a parcell of land being and bounding on the back land of JNO: FORD and bounded by a Thickett on the land I now possess wch said land was given by the last Will & Testament of ROBERT HOPKINS deceased unto KATHERINE his Wife as p Will may appeare the said ROBERT HOPKINS to make his first choice of the halfe wch said land wee AVERY NAILER and KATHERIN my Wife doe for us oer: heirs relinquish and make over unto ROBERT HOPKINS all the right and doe warrant the said ROBERT HOPKINS peaceable possession of the land from us As Witness oer: hands & seales

GEORGE TAYLFR, AVERY NAYLER the marke of

RICHARD HAYNIE KATHERIN NAYLER her mane

Recognitr in Cur Com Rappa: 2 die Janry. 1683/4 et Recordatr xx6 die

===

Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 7, Part I - 1682-1686; Antient Press: pg 160-161

TO ALL TO WHOM these prsents shall come I KATHARINE NAYLER, Wife of AVERY NAYLER, of Rappa: County in Virginia, Planter, send Greeting. Whereas ROBERT HOPKINS, first Husband of the sd KATHARINE NAYLER, did amongst other things in his last Will and Testament give and bequeath unto her the sd KATHARINE by the name of KATHARINE HOPKINS and her heires for ever (in bar of Dower) a certaine tract of land being on the back land of FORD and bounded by a slatchet on the land the said

	AVERY NAYLER now lives on, And Whereas the said AVERY NAILER and KATHARINE his Wife by one Deed of Sale bearing date 28th of Decembr: 1683 made by them of the one part and ROBERT HOPKINS of the other part for the consideration therein men- coned have sold unto the said ROBERT HOPKINS his heires the moyety of part of the above land given unto the said CATHARINE and her heires by Will as above and which moyety of land the sd ROBERT HOPKINS hath now in actual! possession. Now know yee that I the said KATHARIANE NAYLER for the love and Motherly affection I beare towards the sd ROBT. HOPKINS, my Son, and alsoe to the end that no dispute or contest may arise after my decease concerning the Inheritance of the sd moyety of land do by these prsents & with the full & free consent of my loving Husband, the sd AVERY NAILER, appoint the sd ROBERT HOPKINS, my beloved Son, my true and rightfull heire unto the moyety of land as above granted with all the privilidges & advantages belonging, granting the sd ROBERT HOPKINS, my Son, his heires forever more after my decease full power to hold all the sd moyety of land withal! & every priviledges & advantages whatsoever and as the true and undoubted heire of the same. In Testimony whereof I KATHERINE NAYLER & the sd AVERY NAYLER have sett our hands & seals this 24th day of February 1684/5. Signed sealed and delivrd. in prsence of WM. COLSTON, CATHARINE NAYLER GEO: HOPKINS AVERY NAYLER WM. TALBUT JUNR. Acknowledged in Rappa. Court by the sd KATHR: & AVERY NAYLER 5th March 1684/5 === 1695-1701 Richmond Co VA Deed Book 3; Antient Press: (Page 19) KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I KATHERINE NAYLER of the County of Richmond & Parish of SITEN in tender love & affection to my Daughter, KATHERINE do hereby give & bequeath to her heirs lawfully begotten of he body all my right title & interest of the one halfe of a tract of land given unto me in bar of my Dower by my former Husband, ROBT: HOPKINS, the said Land lying from the Slashit to the Miles End, my abovesd. beloved Daughter to have full & quiett possession after my decease her & her heires as aforesaid forever; as witness I have hereunto sett my hand & seale this 29th: of Decembr: 1697 Test: JNO: CANNOLAND KATIE NAYLER her marke THO: NEWMAN AVERY NAYLER his mark. Recognitr: in Cur: Com: Richmond 4d die Martii Ano: Dom: 1697/8 et record Test WM. COLSTON, Cl Cur === CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS PATENT BOOK No. 5; Pg 567 ROBERT HOPKINS, 100 acs. in the freshes of Rappa. Riv. on the N. side, adj. land he now liveth on, 20 Oct. 1666, p. 538, (660). Beg. nere the river side, running to Rappa. Cr. S.S.E. &c. Trans. of 2 pers: Tho. Smart, Wm. Hobbs

Research Links	Find Robert Hopkins at the following sites - Ancestry records for Robert Hopkins

James Matthews

♂ Abt 1631 - 1711 (~ 80 years)

Name	James Matthews	
Born	Abt 1631	
Gender	Male	
Died	7 Mar 1710/11	Richmond County, Virginia - Probate
Person ID	I116546	Tree1
Last Modified	7 Dec 2020	

Family 1	Joanna MNU Hopkins, **b.** Bef 1638, **d.** Aft 1688, Old Rappahannock County, Virginia (Age > 52 years)	
Married	Abt 1660	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Last Modified	7 Dec 2020	
Family ID	F46200	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Married	Between 1669 and 1680	Old Rappahannock County, Virginia
Children	1. Margaret Matthews, **b.** Abt 1680, Richmond County, Virginia, **d.** Aft 1738, St. Mary's Parish, Caroline County, Virginia (Age ~ 59 years) 2. Andrew Matthews, **b.** 24 Feb 1682/83, St. Mary's Parish, Richmond County, Virginia, **d.** 1717, Hanover Parish, King George County, Virginia (Age 33 years)	
Last Modified	7 Dec 2020	
Family ID	F16571	Group Sheet | Family Chart

Notes

- ===
  Richmond County, Virginia Wills {Robert K. Headley, Jr}
  p. 39 - James MATHEWS, St. M. Par., will; 2 Feb 1707, 7 Mar 1710/11 wife Jennett; son Andrew; dau. Margaret the wife of Richard TANKERSLEY;
  ex: wife;
  wits: John SOMMERVILLE, John [GREEN], Edward TURBERVILL
  ===
  1656-1662 Old Rappahannock County, Virginia Deed Book 1, Part I; [Antient Press]; Page 47-48
  JOHN WEIR have sould unto WALTER WEIR & JAMES MATHEW all my right & title of a Pattent of Three hundred acres of land (missing) the last of March 1655 being bounded upon CLIFFS CREEK and (missing) river for breadth & into the woods for length as will more fully (appear from the) said Pattent hereby assigning over from me & my heirs forever all my right & title (missing) Pattent unto WALTER WEIR & JAMES MATHEWS their heirs & assignes for ever In Witness whereof I have sett my hand this 25th of June 1657
  Test M GEOR---- JOHN WEIR
  AUSTIN
  (missing) HONOUR WEIR the Wife of the above JOHN WEIR doth giver her assent (missin g) Land above said. Witness (missing) 1659 HONOUR / WEIR
  ===
  Old Rappahannock Co Va Deed Book 3 - 1663-1668; Antient Press: Antient Press; Page 480-481
  KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I JAMES MATHEWES Planter inhabiting the Upper Parish of the Upper County in Rappa. River Doe Give unto my Daughter ELIZA: HOPKINS one two yeare old heifer named Rose Swallow Forked on both eares & underkeeled on both eares wth all the femaile increase fro: the said Heifer arising to be for her use and at her dispos: alsoe unto

WM. HOPKINS a Black Browne Heifer of the marke abovesd wth the same privilidge annexed abovesd the Heifer named Nacey Alsoe I give to CASANDRAH HOPKINS one heifer a pyed one named Pye in manner abovesd ALSOE I give unto my Daughter MARY HOPKINS one Heifer marked as before in manner as before ALSOE I doe confirme the Guift of one Heifer to my Daughter Eliza. Hopkins aforesd GIVEN by her Mother formerly now my Wife the Heifer marked wth the Spade of Both Eares and two crops AS WITTNESS whereof I hereto put my hand this 26th day of June 1668.
In presence of us JOHN WATTS, (no signature)
THO:BUTTON
BE IT KNOWNE UNTO ALL MEN by these presents that JAMES MATHEWES doe appoynt my Trusty frd. RICHD: GLOVER to be my true & lawfull Attorney to accknowledge the vthin menconed Deed of Guift in Rappa. Court in full & ample manner as if I my selfe were personally present AS WITNESS my hand this 27th of June 1668.
Test JOHN WATTS, James Mathew
THO: GAINES
Recogn it Primo Die July 1688

=== did James Matthew married a d/o John Weire?
1668-1670 Old Rappahannock County, Virginia Deed Book 4, Part i; [Antient Press]; Page 42-43
KNOW ALL MEN by these pntes that I JAMES MATHEWS of the County of Rappa. & of the Pish of Sittingbourne in Virginia Plantr, doe for the valueable consid of three thousand pounds of good Tobacco in Caske already received doe give graunt sell from mee my heirs unto MAJOR JOHN WEIR of the aforesd County of Rappa. Gt. his heirs for Ever the one moiety or halfe of five hundred acres of land lyeing & being scituate in the Pish of Sittingbourne & formerly sold by MAJOR JOHN WEIRE unto WALTER WEIRE & mee JAMES MATHEWS & now in the tenure & occupacon of WALTER WEIRE & JAMES MATHEWS and have by these pntes given graunted from me my heirs all my right Tytle & interest of the aforesd Land wth all houses fences & priviledges thereunto belonging unto MAJOR JOHN WEIRE his heirs for Ever and I doe warrant this sale from all psons obligeing myselfe my heirs to acknowledge this Deed of Sale in the Court of Rappa. according to Law & the Custome of Virginia as Witness my hand & seale this fourth day of Janry in the yre, of our Ld, one thousand six hundred sixty & eight & in the Twentieth yre. of the Reigne of Sovreigne Ld. KING CHARLES the Second
in presence of ALEX FLEMING, JAMES MATTHEWS
JNO. STONE JA: RAE,
STEPHEN MANRING
Recognitr, 3d Febry 1668 in Com Rappa
KNOW ALL MEN by these pntes that I JAMES MATHEWS of the County of Rappa Plantr, doe ordeyne appoint constitute Mr. RICHARD GLOVER my true and lawfull Atturney for me to acknowledge a Bill of Sale for the moiety of two hundred acres of land sold unto MAJOR JOHN WEIRE upon the Fourth of Janry 1668 as expressed in the sd Bill of Sale & doe by these pntes appoint & in my stead put Mr. RICHARD GLOVER my true & lawfull Atturney to acknowledge the sd writing Deed or Instrument & the same to Ratifie as Witness my hand & seale this first day of Febry 1668
in pnce of us ANDREW GILSON, JAMES MATTHEWS
HENRY TANDEY, STEPHEN MANRING
Recordatr. Xth die Febry 1668
===
1689-1692 Old Rappahannock County, Virginia Deed Book 8; [Antient Press]; Page 73 - 76
THIS INDENTURE made the 15th day of fiber in year of our Lord God 1689 Between SAMLL. BAYLY of County of Rappa. Gent. of one part and PHILLIP HUNNINGS of sd County and Parish of other part Witnesseth that sd SAMLL. BAYLY for a valuable consideration to him paid by PHILLIP HUNNINGS hath granted unto sd PHILLIP HUNNINGS his heirs all that Devident or parcell of land conteyning Foure hundred and fifty acres being part of a greater quantitie, and scituate and being in County of Rappa. on the North side of RAPPA RIVER upwards of a mile back upon CHINGATEAGUE begining at a stake by a red Oake being a corner to RALPH WHITING extending thence N. Easterly to a small white Oak corner tree of JAMES MATHEWS, thence E. crossing the main run of CHINGOTEAGUE to a saplin red Oake, thence S. to the line of Esqr. WHITING, thence along the same W. to a small red Oake corner tree to the sd Esqr: thence along another line of the sd Esqrs: S. by W. to an Hickory on a point neere CHINGOTEAGUE, thence W. to the first mentioned Station, Together with all houses plantations, fences woods

waters and appertinances whatsoever to the same belonging To have and to hold the sd Four hundred and fifty acres of land and all premises unto sd PHILLIP HUNNINGS his heirs and that sd PHILLIP HUNNINGS his heirs shall at all times quietly and peaceably occupie the sd parcell or devident of land without trouble of sd SAMLL. BAYLY his heirs or assigns or any persons claiming any right under him and that his now Wife shall freely and voluntarily relinquish all right and dame of Dower and Third the before recited premises In Witness whereof sd parties have sett their hands and seales

Sealed and Delivered in the presents of us
LENARD ROBINSON, SAMLL. BAYLY
THO: SMITH SARAH BAYLY
Recognitr in Cur Comt Rappa 6 die 9ber 1689

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I SAMLL. BAYLY of County of Rappa am firmly bound to PHILLIP HUNNINGS of said County in the just sum of One hundred pounds of lawfull money of England to be paid to which payment I bind myself firmly by these presents Sealed with my Seale dated this 14th day of 8ber 1689

The Condicon of this obligation is that if the above bound SAMLL. BAYLY his heirs at all time hereafter truly observe and keep all the agreements in a Deed of Sale bearing equal date between the above named SAMLL. BAYLY on the one part and PHILLIP HUNNINGS on the other part and that in all things according to the meaning of the same that then this obligation to be void otherwise to be in full force

Sealed and delivered in presence of us
LEONARD ROBINSON, SAMLL BAYLY

These presents witnesseth that wee PHILLIP HUNNINGS and ELIZ. HUNNINGS now Wife of the aforesaid PHILL: HUNNINGS do assigne and make over all the right and interest of all and singular the premises conteyed in the within Deed for us or either of use unto JOHN GRIFFIN his heirs for a valuable consideration already reced In Witness whereof we have hereunto sett our hands and seals this 18th day of 8ber 1689

Teste JOHN CARYLL PHILL, HUNNING
JOHN RICE ELIZ: HUNNING
Recognitr in Cur Comt. Rappa 6 die 9br 1689

These presents witnesseth that wee JOHN GRIFFIN and ELIZABETH GRIFFIN the now Wife of the aforesd JOHN GRIFFIN do assigne and make over from us and either of us all our right and interest of all and singular the premises contained in the sd written Deed unto PHILLIP HUNNINGS his Ears. or assigns forever for a valuable consideration already reced as Witness our hands and Seales this 16th day of 8ber 1689

Teste JOHN CARRELL JOHN GRIFFIN
ELIZ. GRIFFIN
Signed Sealed and Delivered by JOHN GRIFFIN in the presents of JOHN RICE Recognitr in Cur Comt Rappa. 6 die 9bris 1689

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ELIZABETH GRIFFIN, Wife of JOHN GRIFFIN, of Rappa County do make and appoint Mr. JAMES BOUGHAN of the aforesd County my law- full Attorney to acknowledge in my name all my rights of all that parcell of land my Husband bought of PHILLIP HUNNINGS of the aforesd County lying upon TOTASKEY CREEKE unto the above said HUNNINGS and his heirs In Confirmacon whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and Seale this 3rd day of 7ber 1689

Teste HENRY PICKETT ELIZ GRIFFIN
JOHN CARYLL

===

1689-1692 Old Rappahannock County, Virginia Deed Book 8; [Antient Press]; Page 76 - 77

HIS INDENTURE made the fifth of November Ano Dom 1689 Between SAMLL. BAYLEY of County of Rappa of one part and JAMES MATHEWS of County aforesd of other part Witnesseth that sd SAMLL. BAYLEY have bargained and sold unto JAMES MATHEWS his heirs all that parcel! of land conteyning one hundred acres being in the Freshes of Rappa and on the North side thereof neer a small Creek called CHINGATEAGUE begining at a small Hickory tree to PHILLIP HUNNINGS and extending thence N. to a black Oake corner tree to JOHN EASTER, thence E. crossing the Mane Run of CHINGATEAGUE to a Stake by a Spanish Oake, thence S. to a saplin red Oake, thence W. to the first menconed Hickery being some two miles back in the woods, all which being for satisfaction to me in hand paid whereof I hold myself fully satisfied and do further warrant the sale of the aforesd tract from me the cc SAMLL. BAYLEY my heirs or from any persons whatsoever under me the sd JAMES MATHEWS his heirs paying thereof to whome it may

appeare to be due at all times hereafter which I hereunto sett my hand and seale
Sealed and Delivered in presents of
JOHN MACKENNEY, SAMLL, BAYLEY
JOHN REYNOLDS, LEO: ROBINSON
Recognitr in Cur Comt, Rappa 6 die 9bris 1689
===
1743-1752 King George County Deed Book 3 (Antient Press); pp 15-20
Indenture made 4th/5th September 1744 between THOMAS PEATROSS and MARTHA his wife of Parish of St. Mary's in county Caroline also EDWARD MARSHALL and SARAH his wife of Hanover Parish King George County of one part and RICHARD ROBINSON of Hanover Parish King George County of other part .. by deeds of lease & release .. for sum Forty seven pounds seven Shillings & Six pence current money of Virginia sold land being upon Gingoteague Creek corner to JOHN EASTER crossing the Main Run of Gingoteague 100 acres granted to JAMES MATTHEWS by Pattent 11th March 1694/5 .. descended by Will to his Son ANDREW MATTHEWS and Heirs .. in default of such Heirs to fall to his Daughter MARGARETT wife of RICHARD TANKERSLEY, the Right of the Thirds belonging still to SARAH former wife to Andrew Matthews now wife to Edward Marshall, which Third is now sold by her to Richard Robinson and the remainder of the 100 acres being by Deed of Gift given in Court to Thomas Peatross & Martha his Wife, Daughter of said Richard Tankersley & Margarett his Wife ..
Presence Thomas Bartlett, Thos. x Peatross Martha x Peatross
David Jones Edward x Marshall Sarah x Marshall
At a court held 7th September 1744 .. Deeds of lease & release recorded .. said Martha and Sarah being Separately Solely Examined ..
===
Cavaliers and Pioneers, Patent Book No. 4; [Nell Marion Nugent]; Page 430
JOHN WEIR, Gent., of Rappa. Co., Sittingbourne Parish, 1302 acs. & 32 per., in sd. Co., 26 June 1663, p. 108 (606). In the forrest (between) Rappa. & Potomack, beg. at cor. tree of land hee now lives upon & land of James Mathews, running E. by N. &c. to land of Mr. Robt. Tomlin, S. by W. &c. to land of Mr. George Taylour &c. Trans. of 26 pers.
===
Cavaliers and Pioneers, Patent Book No. 5; [Nell Marion Nugent]; Page 484
CAPT. JOHN WEIR, 200 acs. Rappa. Co., Sittenborne Parish, 26 June 1663, p. 279, (232). Beg. at upper corner tree of land of Ja. Mathews by N. side of Rappa. Riv. &c. Trans. of 4 pers: Wm. Marlow, Jno. Finch, Mw. Bowdge, Charles Harrow.
===
Cavaliers and Pioneers, Patent Book No. 5; [Nell Marion Nugent]; Page 488
WALTER WEIR & JAMES MATHEWS, 300 acs. Lancaster Co., 18 Mar. 1662, p. 291, (252). On N. side & in the freshes of Rappa. Riv., beg. on N. side of Clifts Cr. which divides this & 700 acs. in *the occupation of John Weir, extending nigh the Riv. N. by W. &c. Granted to John Weir, the last of* Mar. 1655 & by him sold to the abovementioned.
===
URL (Click on link) http://lvaimage.lib.va.us/cgi-bin/GetLONN.pl?first=137&last=&g_p=G2&collection=NN Grant
Title Mathews, James.
Publication 11 March 1694/1695.
Other Format Available on microfilm. Northern Neck Grants, reels 288-311.
Note Location: Richmond County.
Description: 100 acres adjoining John Griffin, John Easter and crossing the main run of Chingateague.
Source: Northern Neck Grants No. 2, 1694-1700, p. 137 (Reel 288).

The wth in Mentioned Peter Hope-
good & John Powell Sworne & Examined say that
they did see ye wth in named Rice Jones Signe Seale
& publish ye wth in mentioned as his Last Will
& Testamt, & that he was in perfect Sence & memory
at ye Signing, Sealing & publishing thereof to ye
best of their Judgmts

Peter Hopegood & John Powell

Jurati Sunt Hopegood Et Powell in Cur Comd Rappa
7mo die February 1677/8

Probatd & Sacramentd predict Hopegood
Et Powell

Test
Edmo Crashe Cr Cur

Et Recordatd xx6o die ejusd anno supdo

Test
Edmo Crashe Cr Cur

Ex a

March Ch 1677

In the Name of God Amen

I Robert Hopkins being Sick in body but of perfect Sence
& memory, Doe make this my last & Testamt in Writing
in manner & forme as followeth (Vizt) Fast I bequeath
my Soule into ye hands of God that gave it, & my body
to be Decently buried at ye discretion of my Executrix
And as for my Estate, I bequeath it as followeth, I give
& bequeath unto my Deare wife Katherine Hopkins &
her heires for Ever, in bear of her Dower all my Land lying
from ye Slashett to ye Miles End, I give & Bequeath unto my
three Sonnes Thomas Hopkins Robert Hopkins & George
Hopkins & to their heires for Ever all my Land lying from
ye Slashett aforesaid, to ye side of Rappa River to be devided
in three Equall parts between them by my Loveing Friends
Wm Moss & John Fennell, and as for my personall Estate
my Will is that it shall be Disposed of for ye paymt of
my Debts, And I doe make my deare wife Katherine Hop-
kins my Sole Executrix of this my Last Will & Testamt

[illegible] 1677

Robert Hopkins (Seale)

Signed Sealed & Acknowleded

to be ye last Will & Testam.t of ye sd Rob.t Hopkins in ye Presence of

Jo. Hubbard

Francis Downer

The above Named Francis Downer aged 31 Years or thereabouts Sworne & Examined Saith that he did see ye abovementioned Testat.r Signe Seale & publish this as his last Will & Testam.t & that he was in perfect Sence & memory at ye Signing, Sealing & publishing thereof to ye best of his Judgm.t & Further Saith not

Francis Downer

Probat.d ye Sacrament Franc Downer in Cur.t Com.t Rapp.ae 6.o Die March 1677

Et Recordat.d xxx.o Die ejusd Mess Et Ann. Sup.d

Test

Ed.d

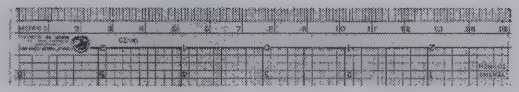
Edm.d Cracke Ct Cur

May ye 4th 1676

In the Name of God Amen

I Richard Barber being at this pr.sent thanks be to God of Sound & perfect memory & being Intended to goe in pursuite of ye Indians, Doe by these pr.sents make this my last Will & Testam.t Revoaking all other Wills that may be produced hereafter Imp.ts I bequeath all my Lands w.ch appeares to be mine unto both my Children (Viz.t) Richard & John to be Equally devided betwixt them both & their heires for Ever lawfully begotten, & in Case ye one should Die before ye other & have no heire, that then ye whole descend to ye other & likewise I bequeath my whole personall Estate unto my said Children, two mares onely Excepted to pay my Debts & Likewise my Negro Boy w.ch I bequeath to my Sonne Richard, & in Case ye said Negro Should Die or Live an other to be delivered him of ye same age, when ye said Richard becomes of Age, Item I make Mary Barber my Loveing wife whole & Sole Executrix of my whole Estate to manage & put it ye best Use she Can for my said two ✝ Children, And in Case ye said Children both Should Die w.th out heires, that then ye whole Estate both Reall & personall be Confirmed unto my said wife & her heires for Ever, & in Case she should Die w.th out Issue,

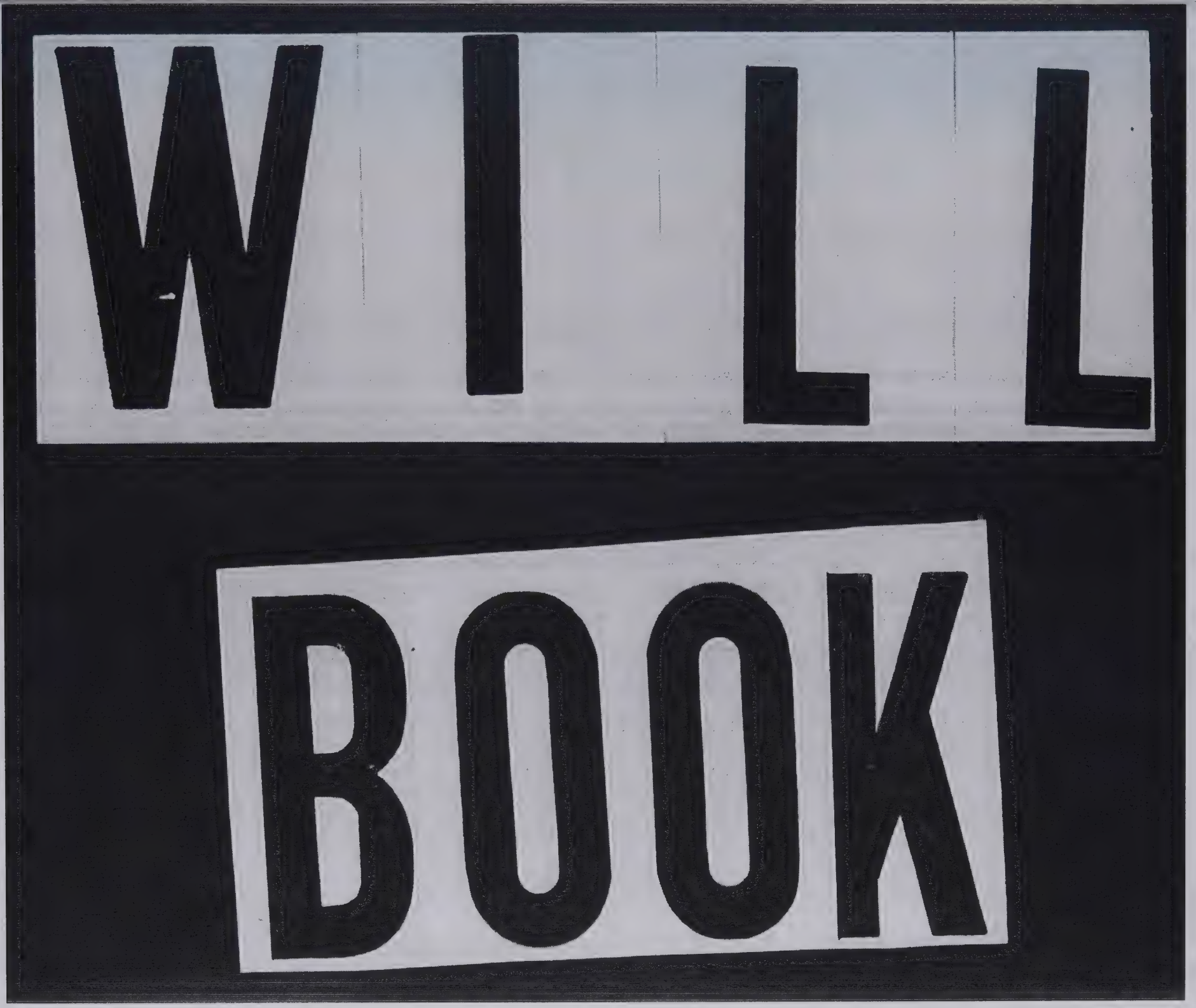
VOLUME: 2



YEARS: 1677-1682

PAGES: 1-180

DATE: 8-7-78


WILL
BOOK

Recordat^r. x^o. July 1666

R P Cl

Lewis Floyd his m^ke of Hoggs and Cattle. Viz^t. — Cropt on both Eares and the right Eare a Hole in the s^d. Crop & a noch und^r. the left Eare

R P

Know all men by these p^nts that I James Mathewes planter inhabiting the upp Pish of the upper County in Rapp^a. River Doe Give unto my Daughter Eliz^a. Hopkins one two Yeare old heifer named Rose Swallow Forked on both Eares & Underkeeled on both Eares wth all the femaile increase fro^m the said Heifer Arrising to be for her use and at her Dispose: Alsoe I give unto W^m. Hopkins a Black Browne heifer of the m^ke aboves^d. wth the same privilidge annexed abovesaid the Heifer named Nacey Alsoe I give to Casandrah Hopkins one heifer a pyed one named Pye in manner abovesaid Alsoe I give unto my Daughter Macy Hopkins one Heifer m^ked as Before in manner as before Alsoe I doe Confirme the Guift of one Heifer to my Daughter Eliz^a. Hopkins Aforesd Given by her Mother formerly now my wife the Heifer m^ked wth the Spade of Both Eares and two Crops As Wittness whereof I hereto put my hand this 26th. Day of June 1662 —

Signed in the presence of ss. } [illegible]

Test John Watts } [illegible]
Tho. Button }

Be it Knowne unto all men by these pnts that James Mathewes Doe Constitute ordeyne & appoynt my Trusty frd. Richd. Glover to Be my true & lawfull Attorney to acknowledge the nth. in mentioned Deed of Guift in Rappa. Court was full & ample manner as if I my selfe were personally present Justifying & Confirming wt. soev my said Attorney shall Lawfully Doe in the premisses As Wittness my hand this 27th. day of June 1668

Test James Mathew

John Watts }
Tho. Gaimes }

Recognitr. primo Die July 1668

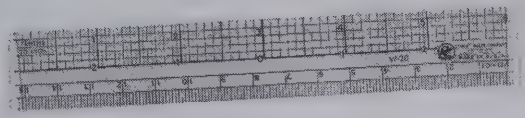
Recordatr. xo. Die Ejusd. Mensis Ano Supra.

Test

Ro Payne Clerk

These pnts Wittnesseth that I Thomas Colly for and in Consideracon of fifteene hundred and Seaventy pounds of good Tobo. & Caske to me in hand paid by Wm. Denby Doe for me my heires Exectors. —

VOLUME: 3



YEARS: 1663 - 1668

PAGES: 1 - 535

DATE: 9 - 21 - 78

DEED

BOOK

GenForum

Posted By: Gordon Golding

Email: hidden

Subject: Re: Isabella Golding m John Foster

Post Date: December 16, 2000 at 04:27:15

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/golding/messages/234.html

Forum: Golding Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/golding/

Isabella (or Isabell) was born either in 1690 (unlikely), 1695 (probable) 1699 or 1700, probably in Essex Co. VA. She was the daughter of John Golding (c1670 in Gloucester Co. VA - 1734 in Essex Co. VA) and Cassandra Tucker (c1670 - after 1715 in Essex Co.), who married around 1691 (or perhaps 1695) and lived in the western part of Essex county (probably St. Mary's Parish). They also had a son, William, who was my ancestor.

In 1704, the rent-roll of Virginia listed John and his brother William, under "Goulding", as planters in Essex Co. In 1714 or 1715, John and "Casandrey" Golding witnessed a deed of lease for a planter, Place Powell. Both signed with a mark, meaning they did not know how to write. On 28 September 1731, the courts granted John Golding, effective 16 June 1727, 400 acres in St. Margaret's Parish, King William Co. belonging to Roger Quarles of Caroline Co., on the condition that he pay 40 shillings in seating and other expenses. Roger's lease had lapsed.

John was the son of John Golding , who was born in 1640 in England and immigrated sometime before 1668 to Gloucester Co. VA, where he died. He married an unknown Ripley in Gloucester Co. in 1668.

The Goldings and Fosters were very close, since William married Elizabeth Foster, John Foster's sister. In addition, Isabell and John Foster's son, Anthony Foster, would marry his first cousin Sarah Golding, daughter of William and Elizabeth. It was a small world in those English settlements.

Hope this helps

Gordon

Return to Message

GenForum

Posted By: Wanda Chance

Email: wjc@chancesr.com

Subject: Re: Cassandra Tucker of Essex County, VA

Post Date: April 25, 2003 at 23:06:26

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/tucker/messages/9299.html

Forum: Tucker Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/tucker/

Have not spent as much time on this as most of you, my trail leads back from Perry CHANCE and wife Alpha Jane TUCKER b. 1835, dau of Samuel TUCKER and Mary SELLS. To which I find -- PERRY, COLE, GABB/GIBB/GIBBS?, DENTON, GOLDING, LANE/LAIN - plus SHAPLES(S), HOWARD and MOSS to name a few.

From WFT 14 tree 2228
Robert Moss son of Edward Moss and Ann Belt (?Beltchourton)

Suspect Robert Moss b. abt 1635 and Rebecca Wales - parents of (Elizabeth or Frances) Moss d. bef 1865, wife of Laomedon Tucker

Laomedon Tucker and (Elizabeth or Frances) Moss - had two children
Daniel Tucker b. Bef. 1685
Mary ~~Cassandra~~ Tucker - Golding b. Bef. 1685 - mentioned in Grandfather, Robert Moss' Will - (to wit) not positive of child(s) name.

As left in Grandfather Robert Moss' Will -- "Laomedon Tucker or his two children already born (to wit), Daniell and Mary."
Heirs would have to relinquish their right of dower of and to the land. - In order for land to be transferred/sold to another party.
As married, wife of Grandson Daniel, Elizabeth Tucker
and ~~Granddaughter~~ - Cassandra Tucker Golding (mother of Daniel)
had to relinquish their share(s).

ref. WFT 14 tree 0674 - John Golding and wife Cassandra

Note: Cornelius Sale / Sell(s) / Cell..

GenForum

Posted By: Valerie Burd

Email: val.burd@comcast.net

Subject: Re: Cassandra Tucker of Essex County, VA

Post Date: October 26, 2001 at 15:34:51

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/tucker/messages/7305.html

Forum: Tucker Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/tucker/

Based on a deed I just copied out of an Essex Co Book that has transcriptions of those records, I would guess that Cassandra Goulding had previously been married to a Laomedon Tucker.
12 Mar 1711 Daniel Tucker to Cornelius Sale, 100 acres on the southwest bank of Occupation Creek, adjoining the land of Robert Gaines, Thomas Parker, Robert Moss and William Bates. This land was passed as a deed of gift from Robert and Rebecca Moss to Laomedon Tucker and from him devised to Daniel and his wife Elizabeth. Cassandra Goulding and Elizabeth, wife of Daniel, reliquish their rights of dower.
For them both to have rights of dower, they both had to have been married to owners of the land. Maybe Cassandra was Daniel's mother?

Return to Message

GenForum

Posted By: Elizabeth Pitts

Email: nbspam-thanks_97@bellsouth.net

Subject: CORRECTION - Cassandra Hopkins was step-mother to Cassandra Tucker!!!!

Post Date: September 08, 2003 at 08:54:17

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/golding/messages/643.html

Forum: Golding Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/golding/

**This John b. 1670 who married Cassandra Hopkins abt 1691 in Orange Cty, Va/Essex Cty, VA, is my line, through their son, William and William's son, Anthony and Isabella Reid Golding.
CORRECTION - SEE BELOW

Please excuse the above error. Cassandra HOPKINS b. 1691 was the STEP-MOTHER of Cassandra Tucker. It was Cassandra TUCKER who married John Golding, Jr. I will try to explain better.
Cassandra HOPKINS was the daughter of Thomas Hopkins.
She married 1) Leomedon TUCKER about 1690. Leomedon Tucker had already been married and had children when he married Cassandra HOPKINS. [Leomedon's first marriage was to Elizabeth Frances Moss who died after having Daniel, Mary and Cassandra Tucker.] As far as I know, Cassandra TUCKER was the only wife of John Golding, Jr. b. 1670 in VA. As far as I know, they only had 2 children: Isabella b. 1695 and William M. Golding, Sr. b. 1704.
Isabella Golding m.John Foster, Sr.
William M. Golding, Sr. m. Elizabeth Foster, sister of Isabella's husband John Foster, Sr.

Return to Message

GenForum

Posted By: Elizabeth Pitts

Email: [illegible]

Subject: Re: Cassandra Tucker of Essex County, VA

Post Date: September 03, 2003 at 08:48:19

Message URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/tucker/messages/9622.html

Forum: Tucker Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: http://genforum.genealogy.com/tucker/

Tucker, Leomedon
m1) Frances Elizabeth Moss
- Daniel Tucker b. bef 1685 m. Elizabeth Wood
- Mary Tucker
- Cassandra TUCKER b. bef 1685 (mentioned in the LWT of her grandfather, Robert Moss. This is the Cassandra who married John Golding, Jr., NOT her step-mother Cassandra Hopkins

Not mentioned

Leomedon Tucker
m2) Cassandra HOPKINS [dau of Thomas Hopkins and unknown wife who after the death of Thomas c 1659 married James Matthews] who first married Henry Wood and had the following children:
-John Wood
-Henry Wood
-Elizabeth Wood who married Daniel Tucker (above)

Children of Thomas Hopkins and uk wife:
Cassandra Hopkins
Eliza Hopkins
William Hopkins
Mary Hopkins

So, Isabella Golding b.1695 and William Golding, Sr. b. 1704
were the children of a Cassandra, but Cassandra TUCKER, and John Golding, Jr. not Cassandra Hopkins Wood who married Leomedon Tucker.

I have also found where a Cassandra Tucker married abt 1770 in Fredrick Cty, Maryland to a James Smith and had William Smith, Margaret, Delila who m. Isaac Edwards, and Samuel. (Norma Frank said she had the marriage certificate.] Do you know if this was her second husband? [John Golding, Jr. died June 4, 1747 Orange Cty, Va.]

I've been going through all my information trying to get this straight since I am also a descendant of William through his son Anthony Golding b. 1746 and Isabella Reid (his second wife.)

Is this the way you have this Shelli? I would appreciate hearing from you and any help you or others can provide. Thank you.

Return to Message

ensuing by ANTHONY CARNABY and DAVID EMMS their heires or assignes, hath granted and sold unto the said ANTHONY CARNABY & DAVID EMMS their heirs and assignes forever all that land formerly belonging to JAMES MATHEWS and WALTER WEIRE late deced that moyetie which belonged and was in the possession of the said WALTR: WEIRE to him formerly sold before his death being in the County of Rappae. next and adjoyning to the land of JOHN WEIRE late deced together with all houses, fences orchards and apprtnances thereunto belonging; To have & to hold from him the said GEORGE JONES his heires to the said ANTHONY CARNABY and DAVID EMMS their heires & assignes forever, and said GEORGE JONES doth agree to warrant the said land agt all persons whatsoever & to acknowledge the same at the next Court held for the County of Rappae: either by himselfe or his certaine attorney in case of his absence In Witness whereof he hath set his hand and seale this 4th day of July 1679

Signed sealed & Delivrd.
in prsence of RICHARD BRAY, GEORGE JONES
WM. POTTS

Recognitr pr GEORGE JONES in Cur Com Rappae 2 die 7bris 1679

pp. 233-234 KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents that I OSWALL WHALY for good and valuable consideration have and doe grant & make over unto WILLIAM LOYD his heires and assignes all that our Catle now at the ISLAND, that is to say, Five Cows, one two yeare old heiffer, one Steere, one Yearling, one heiffer neere two yeares old, and three calves, one sow and piggs; And all right and interest of my right in the cropp, in the said ISLAND Plantation; To have & to hold the said Catle hogs and all the rights and intrest in the crop of Corne and tobacco unto the said WILLIAM LOYD and his heires forever with warranty from the clayme of me and from my heires forever, and from clayme of any persons whatsoever as Witness my hand this 3d of August 1679

Witnesses thereunto JNO. STONE, OSWELL O'WHALY
SARAH WALKER

Recordatr x die 8bris 1679

p. 234 KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ROBERT MOSS of the County of Rappae., Planter, together with the consent of REBECCA my beloved Wife, for diverse good causes me thereunto mooving, as alsoe for the love and affection wee beare unto LEOMIDON TUCKER of the abovesaid County, doe for us freely give and make over unto the said LEOMIDON TUCKER his heires and assignes forever One hundred acres of land being in the Parish of Sittingburne in the County aforesaid on South side of Rappae. River back in the woods on the SW branch of OCCUPACY CREEK beginning at a marked red Oak the corner tree of the land of ROBT. GAINES, and runing thence along the line of the land of THOMAS PARKER for length, a certaine proportional quantity of perches according to the dimension of land above specified thence the next Course into the land above specified, thence the next Course into the land of ROBERT MOSS according to proportion parrellell with the first course back againe; to the line of the land of WILLIAM BATES and finally along the said line to the first mentioned station, we the said ROBERT and REBECCA MOSS doe warrant the said land unto LEOMIDON TUCKER his heires & assignes freely to hold said land without any money or anything to be paid unto us putting the said LEOMIDON TUCKER in present possession by livery of turffe and twigg and acknowledgment of this land in the County Court of Rappae: by ourselves or our known lawfull attorney In Witness whereof wee hereunto subscribe or: names & set our seales this 3 day of 7ber 1679

Sold by Wm Tucker in 1711

Signed sealed and Delivd. in prsence of us ROBERT MOSS
DANLL. TUCKER, ABRAM: + STAPP REBECCA P MOSS

Recognitr in Cur Com Rappae: 3 die 7bris 1679
BEE IT KNOWN unto all men that wee ROBERT MOSS & REBECCA MOSS doe appoint our Trusty Freind, THOMAS PARKER, to be our true and lawfull attorney at the next Court holden for Rappae: County then and there to acknowledge a certaine Deed of Gift from undr. our hands and seales bearing equall date with this to LEOMIDON TUCKER of the same County, and wtsoever our said Attorney shall act and doe wee doe hereby ratifie as if wee ourselves were then and there personally prsent. Witness our hands and seales this Second day of September 1679
Test DANLL. TUCKER, ROBERT MOSS
ABRAHAM X STAPP REBECCA P MOSS
Recordatr x die October 1679

p. 235 BEE IT KNOWN unto all men by these prsents that I WILLIAM FENNELL of County of Rappae: doe for the valuble consideracion of Two thousand Five hundred and Sixty pounds of tobacco and cask to me in hand paid by WM. THORNTON of the County aforesd. for which I doe fully discharge the said WILLIAM THORNTON and doe sell unto the said WILLIAM THORNTON & to his heires forever Seaven head of Catle, that is to say, two cows marked with an overkeele in the right Eare a swallow fork in the left Eare, one black three yeare old heiffer marked with a swallow fork in left eare & a slit crop & overkeele in the right eare; a browne cow called by the name of Rose marked with a crop & two slits in left eare & a crop and three slits in the right eare; one red cow Calfe having four white, the right eare crop slit & overkeele, the left eare swallow forked and one cow Calfe mealy nosed marked the right eare cropt a nick undr. ye crop the left eare slit; To have and to hold the said head of Catle with all their male and female increase from me said WM. FENNELL & my heires to said WILLIAM THORNTON his heires and assignes forever; And Furthermore I doe bind my self to warrant and defend all the catle above mentioned from clayme of any persons whatsoever; Alsoe one black Bull calfe marked wth same mark of the mealy nosed Calfe, I the said WM. FENNELL doe give to the said WM. THORNTON as good warranty as I mentioned before. In confirmation of all the premises, I hereunto set my hand & Seale the 27th day of January 1678
Signed sealed & delivered in prsence
of us Test JOHN TOMSON, HENRY CLARK WILL: FENNELL
Recordatr xxi die Octobr: 1679

pp. 235-236 TO ALL XPIAN PEOPLE to whom this prsent writing shall come, I THOMAS GOULDMAN of ye Parish of Sittingburne in the County of Rappae: Gentleman send greeting in our Lord God everlasting. Whereas I the said THOMAS GOULDMAN Gent. with RICHARD CAWTHORNE of the Parish of Sittingburne, Planter, and THEOPHILUS WHALE and DANIELL SWELLIVANT, both of the Parish of Farnham in the County of Rappae:, Planters, did take up and Survay in March One thousand six hundred Seaventy and foure in Copartnerships a Devident of land lying upon the pocoson of HODGKINS CREEK in the County of Rappae: conteyning Two thousand two hundred acres or thereabouts for wch said land rights were found and proved by the said RICHARD CAWTHORNE but the said land Pattented onely in the name of the said THOMAS GOULDMAN Gent., Therefore Know ye that I the said THOMAS GOULDMAN Gent. for & in consideration of the said rights prooved by the said RICHARD CAWTHORNE and for other valuable consideration me the said THO: GOULDMAN thereunto mooving have granted unto the said RICHARD CAWTHORNE Five hundred acres of land out of the said Devident it being his full proportion and share of the same, Beginning at three corner trees at a Branch of MATEPONY and runing East by North to a marked tree joyning upon the land formerly THOMAS PELLs, from thence runing along a South South East line to a corner

hand and seale this 29th day of July 1679

JNO. DEANE, ROBERT R GAINES
JANE DEANE I

KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents that I ALEXANDR: ROBINS doe assigne over all my right of the within mentioned and her increase unto ARTHUR ONBEY and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her to him with warranty from the claime of all persons for ever Witness my hand Febry. the 8th 1680

Test THO: PARKER, ALEXANDER ROBINS
ELIN. O PARKER

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ARTHUR ONBEY doe set over all my right and intrest of the Mare within mentioned and her increase unto DANIELL TUCKER and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her with warranty from the claime of all persons forever as Witness my hand June the 11th 1681

JOHN KING, ARTHUR ONBEY
ROBERT MOSS

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I DANIELL TUCKER of Rappa: doe for the love and affection I have and beare unto MARY TUCKER, the Daughter of LEOMIDON TUCKER, give and forever make over the above specified Mare with all her future increase to her and her heires forever as Wittness my hand this 3rd day of July 1682

Test THO: NEW DANIELL X TUCKER

p. 353 BARBADOS (Seale) July Court 1682)

His Excellency Sr. JONATHAN ATKINS, Knt. Capt. Generll. and Chiefe Governor of (Eng. marked out) BARBADOS and other the CARRIBEEN ISLANDS and Vice Admirall thereof TO ALL TO WHOM these prsents shall come Greeting. Know yee that Whereas the Ship formerly known by ye name of the *MARY GOLD* of LONDON whereon LAMBERT PEACHEY was the Comander together with the appurtenances to her in any wise belonging or appertaining was adjudicated and condemned at a Court of Admiraltie held before myself at FONTABELL HOUSE the three and twentieth day of May last past upon the libell and appeale of the Honeble EDWIN STEDE Esqr. and STEPHEN GASCOIGNE Esqr. Agents & Atorneys to the ROYALL AFRICAN COMPANY of England appealants against ye said LAMBERT PEACHEY, Master of the said Shipp, WILLIAM WHITE his Mate, and JOSHUA FOWLER, agent or Supra Cargoe of the said Shipp and alsoe against the said Shipp. In pursuance of which adjudication a Warrant of Apprismt. issued to Capt. JOHN MASON, Capt. WM. DICKINS, Capt. JOHN POINTES, Capt. JOHN STEWARD and any two or more of their Carpenters to apprise the said Shipp with her appurtenances which accordingly they did on the seaven and twentieth of May last past and returned their aprismt. upon their oaths under their hands in to the Register of fee of this Office of this Court amounting to three hundred fifty nien pounds Eighteen Shill. & fower pence Sterling, which said Shipp with the appurtenances was purchased and acquired at the rate & the money deposited by JOHN RICE FITZ BARTHOLOMEW, JOHN RICE FITZ WILLIAM and NICHOLAS BODKINS, Merchants, I doe therefore by this Instrumt. of Certificate make known publish and declare to tall people that the apprisment and purchase or acquisition aforesaid is hereby established ratified and confirmed unto the said JOHN RICE FITZ BARTHOLOMEW, JOHN RICE FITZ WILLIAM and NICHOLAS BODKINS for value substantil & effectuall according to the Maritime Custome of these parts and the principall Court of Admiraltie here In Witness whereof the Publick Seale appointed for the said Court is ordered to be hereunto affixed this fourteenth day of June One thousand Six hundred Seaventy & Nine in ye one and thirtieth yeare of the Raigne of or: Soveraigne Lord King Charles the Second

J. ATKINS

HOUSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

23 00
901

RK.DW-10/90

VIRGINIA COUNTY COURT RECORDS

DEED & WILL ABSTRACTS of (OLD) RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, VIRGINIA (1677-1682) (PART II)

v. 2

Edited & Published by Ruth & Sam Sparacio
THE ANTIENT PRESS
1320 Mayflower Drive, McLean, Virginia 22101-3402
Copyright 1990

cask due to the said WEIRE upon the Ball. of an Execution obtayed against him the said JONES upon a suit formerly depending between the said JONES and WEIRE have granted unto the said GEORGE JONES his hrs. and assignes forever from him his heires and assignes forever all that halfe part of Five hundred acres of land formerly sold by Majr: JOHN WEIRE unto JAMES MATHEWS and me the said WALTER WEIRE whereon I now live being in the Parish of Sittingburne on the North side of RAPPA RIVER bounded upon the upper part of the said moyety or halfe part of the devident of land sold by the aforesaid JAMES MATHEWS unto the said Major JOHN WEIRE deceased as by Deed bearing date the fourth day of Janry: 1668 more at large it doth and may appeare To have and to hold the said Moyety or halfe part of the said Five hundred acres of land hereby formerly sold unto the said GEORGE JONES his heires and assignes forever within a twelve month and a day after the decease of the said WALTER WEIRE without any sale or willfull wast of the timber growing upon the said land or the Orchard, houses or fences upon the said plantation with warranty agst. all psons that shall now or at any time hereafter lay any claime from by or under me my heires or assignes And I sd WALTER WEIRE doe hereby further engadge myselfe togeather with MARY my Wife to acknowledge the same in County Court of Rappae: either by our selves or known atorney when thereto required. In Witness whereof I have set my hand and affixed my Seale the twelvth day of May aforementioned Signed sealed and delivrd.
in the presence of EDMUND CRASK, WALTER WEIRE
LAURENCE ℭ BARKER
Recordatr xxi die 7bris 1682

p. 362 8ber Court 1682) KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents that I ALEXANDER ROBINS of the County of Rappae: Planter, for divers good causes have sold unto JAMES HALLOWAY of the aforesd. County, Planter, his heires & assignes a parcell of land containing Two hudnred acres the said land being part of a divident of land granted by Pattent to ALEXANDER ROBINS and since purchased and lawfully conveyed to me the said HALLOWAY Scituate and lying upon a branch of GILSONS CREEK begining at a marked Oak that is the corner tree of the land of Mr. ROBERT PLAY runing upon the West South West line of the above ALEXR. ROBINS about halfe a mile or thereabouts and for breadth up into the said PLAYs land To have and to hold the aforesaid quantity of land to him the said JAMES HALLOWAY his heires and assignes forever wth out the trouble of said ALEXANDER ROBINS my heirs or any persons whatsoever from or under me with all rights belonging in as full and ample maner as is mentioned in the Pattent lawfully conveyed by the PROPRIETORS to me the said HALLOWAY and for the true pformance hereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seale this 9th day of August 1682
Signed & Delivered in the
prsence of JOHN GIBSON, ALEXANDER ROBBINS
WM. MOSELEY
Recognitr in Cur Com Rappae 8bris 4 die 1682

BK 6 P. 174

p 363 KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents that we LEOMEDAN TUCKER, ERASMUS JACOB and JOHN GEORGE, Planter, of the County of Rappae: doe by these prsents give unto MARY MATHEWS one red Cow called Cherry marked with an underkeele in the right Eare and an upper and two slitts in the left with all her increase forever In Witness whereof we have hereunto subscribed this 4th day of September 1682
Test NATHANIEL HANES LEOMEDAN TUCKER
DOROTHY ARMSTRONG ERASMUS /X\ JACOB
Recordatr JOHN GEORGE ℘

Due also by Bill to Richard Lawrence from this Said Warr[ant] is also for one hundred thirty seven Acres of Land Scituate lying & being on the North Side of Rapp[a] River Commonly Called & known by the name of Lawrences Neck Beginning at a Marked Oak Standing on the Mouth of a Small Branch Called Lawrences Branch & Running from thence up the Said Branch North East Two hundred & Sixty Poles to a Marked Oak Standing on the Said Branch Side Then North West Two hundred & Sixty Poles to a Marked Oak Standing on the Said Branch Side Then South West Two hundred & Sixty Poles to a Marked Oak Standing on the Said Branch Side Then South East Two hundred & Sixty Poles to the Said Oak Standing on the Said Branch Side Where it first began Together with all Woods Waters Mines Minerals Profits Commodities Hereditaments & Appurtenances whatsoever to the Said Land & Premises belonging or in any wise appertaining & the Reversion & Reversions Remainder & Remainders Rents Issues & Profits thereof & all the Estate Right Title Interest Use Property Possession Claim & Demand whatsoever of him the Said Richard Lawrence his Heirs & Assigns of in & to the Premises & every part & parcel thereof To have & to hold the Said Tract or Parcel of Land & Premises with all & Singular the Appurtenances unto the Said Richard Lawrence his Heirs & Assigns for ever Yielding & Paying unto the Lord Proprietary his Heirs & Successors for the Same Yearly & every year on the Feast Day of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary Commonly Called Lady Day the Rent of Two Shillings Sterling Money of Great Britain or the Value thereof in Current Money of this Province at the Feast Day of St Michael the Archangel Commonly Called Michaelmas Day if Lawfully Demanded & Also Performing & Doing the Customary Services Therefore Due & of Right Accustomed In Witness Whereof I the Said Richard Lawrence have hereunto Set my hand & Seal this Twenty Sixth Day of January Anno Dom[i] 1663 In the Presence of

Richard Lawrence (Seal)

Edward Cross
Lawrence Clarke

Recorded the 24th day of March Anno 1663

Test Edm[d] Cross Cl[k] Cur

(174)

Know all men by these p[re]sents that I Alexander Robins of the County of Rapp[a] Planter for divers good Causes and Considerations me thereunto moving have Granted Bargained & Sold and doe by these p[re]sents Grant Bargain & Sell unto James Galloway of the aforesd County Planter his heirs & assigns for ever a parcell of Land Containing five hundred Acres the Said quantity of Land being part of a Dividend of Land granted by patent unto Alexander Robins and Signe purchased and Lawfully Surveyed unto the Said Galloway Scituat and Lying upon a Branch of Gillsons Creek begining at a marked oak that is the Southmost of the Land of Thomas Hayward running upon the west Southwest Line of the above Alex Robins about halfe a mile & three poles and for Breadth into the Said Hays Land to have and to hold the aforesaid quantity of Land to him the Said James Galloway his heirs executors administrators & assigns forever clear of the Last trouble or molestation of me the Said Alexand[r] Robins my heirs & p[er]sons or any person or persons whatsoever by these p[re]sents & Covenanting & Promising to & with the Said Galloway his heirs & assigns that I the Said Robins my heirs & assigns will warrant & Defend the Said Land & premises with all rights & privileges belonging to the Same in as full & Ample manner as is mentioned in the patent of Land granted by the Proprietary of the Same to me the Said Galloway & his heirs In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seale this 9th day of August 1672

Alexand[r] Robins (Seale)

Sign[d] Sealed & Delivered
in the p[re]sence of
John Gibson
Tho[s] Wooldey

Recorded the 10th Day of Sept[r] 1672 & Examined
per Edm[d] Cross Cl[k] Cur

Know all men by these p[re]sents that I George Vanlake Doctor of Phisick Jacob Vanlake John Hedges planters of the County of Rapp[a] Doe by these p[re]sents give unto Mary Mathews one of the Daughters of Mary Mathews late wife of Walter Ware deceased all the right Claime & Interest which I the Said George Vanlake have or ought to have of in & to the Land & Plantation whereon the Said Walter Ware late lived & died Scituate lying & being on the North Side of Rapp[a] River Containing by Estimation Two hundred & Sixty Acres be the Same more or less Together with all the Houses Orchards Gardens Fences Improvements & appurtenances whatsoever to the Said Land & Premises belonging or in any wise appertaining & the Reversion & Reversions Remainder & Remainders Rents Issues & Profits thereof & all the Estate Right Title Interest Use Property Possession Claim & Demand whatsoever of them the Said George Vanlake Jacob Vanlake & John Hedges of in & to the Premises & every part & parcel thereof To have & to hold the Said Tract or Parcel of Land & Premises with all & Singular the Appurtenances unto the Said Mary Mathews her Heirs & Assigns for ever Yielding & Paying unto the Lord Proprietary his Heirs & Successors for the Same Yearly & every year on the Feast Day of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary Commonly Called Lady Day the Rent of Two Shillings Sterling Money of Great Britain or the Value thereof in Current Money of this Province at the Feast Day of St Michael the Archangel Commonly Called Michaelmas Day if Lawfully Demanded & Also Performing & Doing the Customary Services Therefore Due & of Right Accustomed In Witness Whereof we the Said George Vanlake Jacob Vanlake & John Hedges have hereunto Set our hands & Seales this 9th day of Sept[r] 1672

Sign[d] Sealed & Delivered
in the p[re]sence of
Nathaniel Allang
Dorothy Jenkins

Recorded the 10th Day of Sept[r] 1672 & Examined
per Edm[d] Cross Cl[k] Cur

Label designation of Richmond, Va Copy as used in this Index	Label designation on Original at Tappahannock, Va
Book 1656-1664	Deed Book 2
Book 1663-1669	Deed Book 3
Book 1666-1672	Deed Book 4
Book 1671-1676	Deed Book 5
Book 1677-1682	Deed Book 6
Book 1683-1688	Deed Book 7
Book 1682-1688	Deed Book 8

"ote: Deed Book 1 never existed. Old Books A & B were copied and formed Deed Book 2 at Tappahannock or Book 1656-1664 at Richmond.

"ote: There are 90 pages of wills in rear of Book 1677-168x or Deed Book 6 which are cited as Book 1677-82 page, say "26b"

Book 1664-1673	Will Book 1
Book W 1677-1682	Will Book 2
Book 1663-1686	Order Book 1
Book 1680-169x	Order Book 2
Book 1692-1695 (Essex Co)	Order Book 1 (Essex Co)
Book 1698-1699 (Essex Co)	Order Book 2 (Essex Co)
Book 1699 (Essex Co)	

The reader will note that there are two books covering the period 1677-82; one of wills containing 90 pages--one of Court Order, Deeds,--etc, containing 376 pages. The former is cited as "W 1677-82" without further designation. The other book is simply cited as "1677-82" and the paging of this 1677-82 book is the new paging at the top of the page, since many, if not in all instances, the original paging of this book is not indicated.

This book, 1677-82, of 367 pages in point of time begins at page 119, as of June 22, 1677, Edmond Crank being the Clerk, and continues through page 376, as of January 25, 1682, the original paging being 1-84. The modern or upper corner paging at page 1 begins September 6, 1682, running through page 118 (upper corner) ending with March 2, 1686-7, William Colton, Clerk showing original paging from 1 to 90.

In Book 1656-64, page 112 is the following memorandum:

"Note on original book. Here begins the old record book #B."

Book 1656-64 shows that in the original book, pages 20-27 inclusive were in bad condition and could not be intelligently copied, though whatever names were legible were copied, and have been indexed.

PAGINATION

The marginal paging of the books has been followed and not the conventional paging at the top of the pages, thus endeavoring to follow the original paging. See an exception, however, under "Records and Books" above.

In all cases the page assigned to a name appearing in the index is the page on which is recorded the beginning of the instrument in which the name occurs while the name itself may be on the following page or pages.

It is suggested that the Searcher read the entire instrument.

PREVIOUS COPYING

Some of the books at least at Tappahannock, of which copies are at Richmond, are themselves copies of originals. See the certificate of William Beverly, Clerk, Book 1664-73, page 56, and a full certificate of the same Clerk at page 101 in this Book of 1664-73.

WILLS

The date assigned to Wills is the date of the last codicil,

p.35. Lease and Release. 8 and 9 April 1712. Richard Edwards of St. Ann's Par., planter and Mary his wife sell to John Andrews of the same Par., planter, 250 acres, the plantation where they now live, bounded by a line shown on patent formerly granted to Thos. Page deceased, whereof sd land is a part, to a great branch of Popeman which divided the land of James Boulware from this land, being also a part of the aforementioned patent, which land was by David Jameson late of Essex Co., deceased in his will dated 2nd December 1711 bequeathed to his wife Mary, now Mary Edwards wife of Richard Edwards. Signed Richard x Edwards, Mary x Edwards. Wit: Ja Alderson, Tho Newman, Thomas Ayres his mark. Rec. 10 April 1712.

p.37. Deed. 12 March 1711/12. Daniel Tucker of St. Ann's Par., sells Cornelius Sale of the same Par., for 2200 lb. tobo., 100 acres in St. A. Par., on SW bank of Occupation Creek, adj. land of Robert Gaines, the land of Thomas Parker, the land of Robert Moss and the land of Will: Bates. This land formerly conveyed by Deed of Gift from Robert Moss and Rebeccah Moss, dated 2 September 1679 to Laomedon Tucker [sic, this name appears under various spellings] and from him devised to Daniel Tucker. Signed Daniel Tucker. Wit: Daniel Hayes, Robert Mayfield, Jonathan Clark. "At a Court held for Essex County the 10th day of Aprill 1712 Daniel Tucker acknowledged this his Deed to Cornelius Sale and Eliz'a Tucker wife to the said Daniel and Casandra Goulding Relinquished their right of Dower of and to the Land by this Deed Conveyed which on mo'con is Recorded Test Richard Buckner C Cur".

p.38. Lease and Release. 13 and 14 March 1711/12. Jno. Rackley of So. Farnham Par., planter, sells Richard Long of St. Mary's Par., Essex Co., 400 acres in St. Mary's Par., about 12 miles above Nanzemond Town on S. side of Rappa. River, behind the land of John Gillett. Signed John x Rackley. Wit: Saml Prosser, Jonathan Tapley, Salvator Muscoe. Rec. 10 April 1712.

p.39. "This Indenture made at Glasgow the twenty first day of November one Thousand seven hundred and Eleven years between John McCai Son of William McCai Cordener in Glasgow dec'd of the one party and David Leitch Merchant of the other party Witnesseth that the said John McCai doth hereby Covenant promise and grant to and with the said David Leitch his heirs Exor's Adm'rs and Assignes from the day of the date hereof untill the first and next arrivall at Virginia and after for and during the space of six years to serve in such Service and imployment in Virginia as the sd David Leitch and his assigns shall there imploy him according to the Custom of the Country and in like kind and consideration whereof the said David Leitch is to pay for passage to find and allow him meat drink apparell and Lodging dureing the said terme or time and at the End of the same to pay unto him the usual allowance according to the Custome of the Country and in like kind. In witness whereof the said parties above mentioned to the Indenture have interchangably Set their hands and Seals the day and year first above written. Signed his mark John x McCai Signed sealed and Delivered in presence of Jo McGilchriss Jo Mcmerkins These do Certifie that the above John McCaj appeared before me Peter Murdock one of the baillies of the burgh of Glasgow and declared he had willingly of his own Consent Sign'd Seal'd and Deliver'd the above Indenture and was no ways forced thereunto In Testimony whereof I have Sub'd these presents at Glasgow the Twenty first day of December 1711 yeares Peter Murdock". "Att a Court held for Essex County the 10th Day of Aprill 1712. David Leitch appeared and showed that the Servant boy ment and intended to be bound by these Indentures and by him sold to John Waggoner is named Charles McCai and that he being writ John McCai in this Indenture was by mistake of the person drawing the same, and moved that this Indenture be Recorded with this Endorsement to show the mistake aforesd, to which the said Waggoner appearing Consented, wherefore this Indenture is Recorded Test Richard Buckner Cl Cur".

p.40. Deed. 10 April 1712. William Harding of So. Farnham Par., Essex Co., sells land to Owen Owens and Mary his wife of same Par., "Whereas Peter Harrood late of the said County was in his lifetime seized of a plantation x x and by his last will x x Devised the same to the said Mary then his wife for and during her natural life, the reversion of which said Land is Vested in the said William Harding and his heirs". Harding disposes of his interest to the Owens for ½ of the land. Signed William x Harding. Wit: Timothy Driscoll, Samll Coates, Fran: Moore. Rec. 10 April 1712.

p.40. Deed. 10 April 1712. Owen Owens and Mary his wife, of South Farnham Parish, sell to William Harding of the same parish, the other half of the land [above] left by Peter Harrood. Signed Owen x Owens, Mary X Owens. Witnesses as above.

p.41. "Know all men by these presents that we Nath'll ffogg Ephriam Paget Richard Buckner and Augt Smith are held and firmly bounded unto our Sovereign Lady Ann by the Grace of God of Great Britain ffrance and Ireland Queen Defender of the ffaith in the sum of Ten Thousand pounds of Tobacco convenient in the County of Essex To which payment well and truly to be made to our said Sovereign Lady the Queen her heirs and successors we bind our Selves and every of us our and every of our heirs Exor's and Adm't'rs Jointly and Severally firmly by these presents In witness whereof we have hereunto sett our hands and seals the 11th day of Aprill 1712. The Condi'con of this obligation is such that whereas the above bound Nat'l fogg and Ephriam Paget have obtained a Lycence to keep an ordinary at the house where they now dwell in this County of Essex If therefore they the said Nath'l and Ephriam do constantly find and provide in their said ordinary good wholesome and cleanly Lodgings and Dyett for travellers and stableage and fodder and provender or pasturage and provender as the season shall require for their horses for and during the terme of one year from the 11th day of March 1711 and shall not suffer or permitt any unlawfull gaming in their house nor on the Sabbath day suffer any to tiple or drink more than is necessary Then this obligation to be nul void and of none effect, otherwise to be and remain in full force power and virtue". Signed Nath ffogg [seal], Ephriam Paget [seal], Richd Buckner [seal], Augt Smith [seal]. Wit: Ja Alderson, Geo Loyd. "Acknowledged in Essex County Court the 11th day of Aprill 1712 and is Recorded Test Richard Buckner Cl cur".

p.41. Bond of George Loyd to keep an ordinary. 10000 lb. tobo. Dated 11 April 1712. Signed Geo Loyde, Henry Boughan his mark, John Boughan. Wit: Nath fogg, Robert Jones. Rec. 11 April 1712.

p.42. "Virginia [seale] Alexander Spotswood her Maj'ts Lieu't Governor and Comander in Chief of the Colony and Dominion of Virg'a To ffrancis Meriwether Saml Thacker Jno Lomax Joseph Smith Henry Robinson William Woodford Paul Micou William Daingerfield Leonard Tarent and William Young Gentlemen all of the County of Essex, Greeting Whereas by an Act of the Gen'll Assembly begun at her Maj'tie Anns Royall Capitol the Twenty third day of October in the fourth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady Anne of England and Anno Dm'ous one Thousand seven hundred and five Entitled an Act for the Speedy and Easy prosecution of slaves committing Capital Crimes It is Enacted that every Slave Committing such offense as by the Law ought to be satisfied by the death of the offender or loss of member shall be forthwith Comitted to the Com'on Goal of the County within wch such offense shall be com'itted there to be safely kept and that the Sheriff of such County upon such Comitment shall forthwith Cerfifie such Comitment with the cause thereof to the Governor or Commander in Chief of this her Majesties Colony and Dominion for the time being who is thereupon desired and Impowered to Issue out a Comission of Oyer and Terminer directed to such persons of the County as he shall think fit which persons forthwith after the Receipt of such Comission are Impowered and required to Cause the offender to be Publickly Indicted and arrainged at the Court house of the said County and to take for evidence the Confession of the party or the Oath of Two Credible witnesses or of one with pregnant Circumstances without the Soleminty of a Jury an the offender being by them found Guilty to pass such Judgment upon such offender as the Law provides in the like crimes and on Such Judgment to award Execution And whereas It hath been Represented to me by Richard Covington Gent'lman Sheriff of the said County of Essex That four negro Slaves (to wit) Jam'ey a negro man slave and nanney a negro woman slave belonging to Colo John Catlett of the said County of Essex and George a negro man Slave and Bridget a negro woman slave belonging to Mrs Anne Hay of the County of Middlesex are Com'itted to and remaine in the Com'on Goal of the said County of Essex on Suspicion of their being guilty of breaking open the house of one Hugh Jones in the said County of Essex and a Lockt Chest in the said house and stealing sundry Goods and apparell of Considerable value belonging to the said Jones and his wife and hath prayed that a Com'ission may Issue for the tryal of the said slaves x x x x".

p.43. Lease and Release. 8 and 11 April 1712. Thos Pettit of St. Stephens Par. King & Queen Co., sells Robt. Coleman of So. Farn. Par., Essex Co., 486 acres in Essex Co., bounded by land of Robt. and John Pleas and that of Capt. Richard Wyatt. This land being part of a patent granted Mr Geo. Morris and John Long 29th Sept. 1667. It is also bordering the land of Katherine Long, now wife of Capt. Richd. Wyatt, and was by deed of gift, made by Geo. Morris, transferred to Thomas Pettit and Katherine Long the now wife of Capt. Richd. Wyatt. Signed Tho Pettit. Wit: Richard Buckner, Will Young. Rec, 8 May 1712.

and others, on branches of Occupation Creek and Mattapony. If he d. s. p. to kinsman Thomas Gouldman. If he d. s. p. to kinswoman Eliz: Waring wife to Thomas Waring. To kinsman Thomas Gouldman all land on Hoskinses Creek in Essex County "whereon my Water mill now stands". If he d. s. p. to Francis G. If he d. s. p. to Eliz: Waring. To kinswoman Elizabeth Waring 1100 a. "lying and being in Com'on" betw the heirs of Fran. Meriwether late decd., and himself, situated in King and Queen Co., on branches of Mattapony. She d. s. p. to kinsman Francis G. He d. s. p. to kinsman Thomas G. To kinsman Thomas Gouldman 600 a. on Hoskinses Swamp on S. side in Essex Co., 200 a thereof given "me by my father", 200 a. purchased of Francis Awberry and 200 a. escheated from Katherine Long. He d. s. p. to Francis G. He d. s. p to Elizabeth Waring. To kinsman Francis Gouldman "all that my Tract of Land whereon I now dwell which was purchased of Arrabella Bird Daughter and Heir of Henry White". If he d. s. p. to Thomas G. If he d. s. p. to Elizabeth Waring. If kinsman Thomas Gouldman when he attain the age of 21 would rather have dwelling plantation than the mill he to have his choice. Francis Gouldman to take the other. Wife to have dwelling plantation during life. Also personal property. That half of a water mill owned with Paul Micou be sold "by out Cry at Richmond Court", proceeds to be added to personal estate. To kinsmen Francis and Thos. Gouldman certain stock in common until Francis be 21. That L 13. Sterl. due from Capt. Pickarin and L 8. upwards due from Jno. Billups be added to personal estate. Also tobo. and money due from Robt. Elliot, Col. Richd. Covington, Thos Winslow and Jno. Billups. That "all my own debts and the Debts due from my late Brother Edward Gouldmans Estate being the Childrens part or proportion be forth-with paid x x". That "Thomas Waring aforesd take into his Custody my Desk with all my papers so soon as I shall depart this Life". That "my negro Jack a Carpenter be free from Slavery". To Thos. Waring certain money and tobo. That he settle a/cs of late brother's est. with William Winston. That Thomas Waring manage certain property for Francis and Thos. Gouldman until they are 21. "and if it so happen that the sd Thomas Waring shall dye before my sd two kinsmen attaine the age aforesd that then my Sister Martha Winston shall take care of their Estates". Refers to Francis and Thomas Gouldman as the orphans of his late brother. To Thos. Henman "my silver hilted Sword and Belt". Exors: wife Mary Gouldman and Mr Thomas Waring. Signed ffrancis Gouldman. Wit: Arth: Bowers, Paschal Greenhill, Ro Brooke Jr, William Moss, Tho Henman.

p.684. "Be it remembered that on the 7 day of July 1716 I ffrancis Gouldman do give unto Thomas Waring all the apple Treess growing in my Nurserie to be taken up when he shall think fit Except two hundred to my wife". Signed ffrancis Gouldman. Wit: Wm Winston, Ro Brooke junr. Codicil proved 21 Nov. 1716. Bond. 21 Nov. 1716. L 1000. Sterling. Mary Gouldman and Thomas Waring as Extrx. and Exor. of will of ffrancis Gouldman, deceased. Signed Mary x Gouldman, Th. Wareing, John Bagge, Richd Covington. Wit: Ralph Gough. Rec. 21 Nov. 1716.

p.685. Will of Thomas Edwards of St Anns Par., Essex Co. Dated 26th Oct. 1716. Prob. 21 Nov. 1716. To wife Katherin Edwards all personal estate. Real Est. to be sold, debts pd. and bal to wife. At her death to be div. equally betw. "my beloved Sister Mary, Thomas the son of my uncle Joseph Lewis, Thomas the son of my uncle James Thomas and Thomas the Son of Barbary Scandered my Coz". Exors: wife Katherin Edwards and "the abovesd James Thomas". Signed Tho Edwards. Wit: Owen Jones, Ro: Brooke, Ann Scandereds [Scandrett]. Bond. 21 Nov. 1716. L 300. Sterl. Catherine Edwards as Extrx. of will of Thomas Edwards. Signed Kathene Edwards, John Bagge, Salvator Muscoe. Wit: Ralph Gough. Rec. 21 Nov. 1716.

p.687. Bond. 21 Nov. 1716. 10000 lb. tobo. Robert Elliot to keep an ordinary at his house in St. A. Par. Signed Robt Elliott, Richd Covington, Robt Parker, Jno Pickett. Wit: Ralph Gough. Rec. 21 Nov. 1716.

p.688. Bond. 22 Nov. 1716. L 20. Sterl. "x x in Essex County Court in an action of Ejectm't brought by x x Thomas Pettet plt agt Godfrey Stanton deft, upon a plea of the deft was dism't and the plt x x had an appeal granted to the Eight day of the next Gen'll Court x x". Signed Tho Petit, R Beverley. Wit: Ralph Gough. Rec date omitted.

p.689. Inventory of Est. of Edward Cofey decd. Dec. 4th 1716. Total valuation L 45: 10: 9. Signed Ann x Cofey. James Edmondson, Will Taylor, Nich: ffaulconer. Rec. 18th Dec. 1716.

p.690. Inventory of Est. of Homer Rodin, decd. Court order dated 20 Nov. 1716. Includes:

To a passell of Smiths Tools att	5:	0:	0
To 1 old Bible and Little Book	:	5:	-
To 1 fire lock gun att		10:	-

Total valuation L 23: 4: 7. Signed Henry Purkins, Benja Edmondson, John Crow, Wm Covington junr. Rec 18 Dec. 1716.

p.691. Deed. 7 January 1716/17. John Salmon of St. A. Par., Essex Co., son and heir of John Salmon late of the same Par. and Co. decd., sells to Charles ffarrell of same Par. and Co., planter, for 5 bbl. Indian corn and 1000 lb. tobo., 427½ acres in St. A. Par. Adjs the lands of Col. Catlett, Richd Goode, the tract of 520 acres granted Wm. Moseley 1st Nov. 1656, the land of Robert and Thomas Mosse, etc., which sd tract of 427½ acres was granted to John Salmon father to the said John Salmon party to these parts, Place Powell and William Powell by patent dated 2 May 1705. Salmon the father being the survivor of the sd patentees. Signed John x Salmon. Wit: Ja Alderson, Ann Alderson. Rec. 15 January 1716/17.

p.694. Possession given and ack. 8 January 1716/17. Before Daniel x Tucker, Henry Wood, Ja Alderson. Power of Atty. 9th Jan. 1716/17. Sarah Salmon, wife of John Salmon, to Mr. Robt Jones to relinq dower rights. Signed Sarah x Salmon. Wit: Daniel x Tucker, Henry Wood. Rec. 15 January 1716/17.

p.695. Lease and Release. 20-21 August 1716. Edward Waller of the Par. of Stratton Major, King and Queen Co., sells Wm Upshaw of So. Farn. Par., Essex Co., 200 acres, "being part of 400 acres that belonged to Charles Waller w'ch he formerly purchased of the above named William Upshaw it being part of a pattent that did belong to Harry Beverley Scituate lying and being in the County of Essex on the North side of Hoskinses Swamp", and adj. land "of one Thrachley", etc. Signed Edward Waller. Wit: Charles Waller, Henry Shackelford. Rec. 18 January 1716/17.

p.699. Power of Atyy. 27th Dec. 1716. Christian Waller, wife of Edw. Waller of King and Queen Co., to Mr. Thos. Henman to relinq. dower rights in 200 a. sold Wm Upshaw. Signed Christian x Waller. Wit: Charles Waller, Sarah Roane. Rec. 15 January 1716/17.

p.699. Lease and Release. 8-9 October 1716. Samuel Prosser of Essex County sells Joseph Trowhare of same Co., for L 3. current money, 14 acres 126 perches of land. Adjs lower most corner of land heretofore purchased by Trowhere from Prosser. Also adjs lands of Robt. Kay junr, Mr. Richd. Buckner, etc. Signed Sam'll Prosser. Wit: Richard Buckner, Thomas x Hilliard, John x Powell. Rec. 15 Jan. 1716/17.

p.704. December the 15th 1716. Inventory of the Est. of Jno. Sutton, dec'd. Total valuation approx: L 30. Signed Andrew Harrison, Gabrill Long, Will x Smith. Rec. 15 January 1716/17.

p.705. "Paid per me Ann Sutton of the debts of John Sutton after his decease

To Mr Booth 0900			
To Peter Byram	01:	4:	6
To Coll Taylor	01:	8:	6
To Mr Turner	1:	0:	0
To Michael Ginnin		3:	9
To Mr Richard Buckner	1:	7:	3
To Sam'll Hawes 4 buckskins	1:	5:	0
To Mr John Taliaferro	0:	7:	0
To Elizabeth Tappine	1:	0:	0
To Nathaniel ffogg	0:	2:	6
To Mr Nicholas Wares	1:	0:	0

p.705. Deed. 11 Jan. 1716/17. Edward Skrimser of St. A. Par., planter, sells to James Gouge [Guggey] of same Par., planter, for 1300 lb. tobo., 50 acres, being part of land where Skrimser now has his dwelling house and orchard, and adj. lands of Wm Clapam and John Morgan. Signed Edward x Skrimser. Wit: Sam'll Bizwell, Rob: Payne, ffrederick x Cogghill. Rec. 15 January 1716/17.

VIRGINIA

Colonial Abstracts

By Beverley Fleet

The Original 34 Volumes Reprinted in 3

VOLUME II

GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
Baltimore *1988*

Item I give and bequeath unto my Wife & her heirs ye Land I now live upon.

Item I give and bequeath unto my wife Ann Williams my personall Estate moveable & immoveables wth all bills bonds dues & accounts that is due to me from any person or persons wtsoever & doe make my Wife Ann Williams sole Executrix of this my last will & Testament.

Signed in ye presence of
GEORGE PLEY
RICHARD LEIGHTON

GEORGE X WILLIAMS Seal
his mark

14 March, 1686;
10 March, 1688.

WILLSON, HENRY, of Farnham Parish

I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Willson this devident of Land whereon I now live being seven hundred akers more or less Binding on ffarnham Creek & ye Branches thereof to be holden by him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my two grandsons Will & [Thomas] Jeffery ye sons of Edward Jeffery & Elizabeth his wife that devident of Land Called Willsons quarter being a tract of four hundred & fifteen acres Joyning on the Land of Coll: griffin to be held by them & their Heirs for ever wth: this pvision that they nor their heirs shall never hinder nor molest my son Thomas nor his heirs to Cutt & Carry of all such Timber as he or they shall att any time have accation for.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my four grandchildren Will: Thomas prudence & Elizabeth Jeffery ye sons and daughters of Edward Jeffery & his wife Elizabeth ffour two year old heifers to be payed to them when they Come of age, that is one heifer p Child.

Item. I give unto my son in Law Edward Jeffery one shilling to be payd one twelve months after my decease.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Elizabeth Jeffery one shilling to be payd one twelve months after my decease.

Item. I give & bequeath unto my nephew Henry Willson the son of my Brother Charles Willson one Cow & Calf to be payd one twelve months after my decease.

Item. I give & bequeath unto my son Thomas all other my Lands goods Chattles stocks & servants & whatsoever else I am now possessed of & do like wise Constitute make & ordaine he ye sayd Thomas Willson my Executor to Execute this my Last will & testament.

Item. I give & bequeath unto Will Brasier all Chirurgion my weights and scales & wt other Instruments belonging to a Chirurgion to be delivered to him on demand after my decease.

Lastly it is my Request & desier that my two loving ffriends & naybours Capt. Samuel Travers and Mr. Gregorie glascoke be my

over seers of this my Last Will & testament & to be an aid unto my son and assist him in managing of his affairs wtsoever & that he doth nothing wthout their consent untill he Comes of ye age of twenty one, & more especilie to keep him from ye Companie of Edward Jeffery not Removing him nor anything from ye plantation & that ye sayd Capt. Travers & Mr gregorie glascoke wth Two men more when they please do Inventorie my Estate (but not apprays it) for which Care & trouble they may be att to be payd out of ye Estate as ye Estate shall prove it & Likewise twentie shillings Each man to bye him a Caster hatt.

HENRY WILSON Seal

Wit. BENJAMIN MASON, SARAH BOYCE, J. BRASIER.

WILCOCKS, RICHARD,

The Deposition of Thomas Colly aged 53 years or thereabouts being Examined and Sworn Saith that about ye Beginning of 9ber Last past in Company with Richard Wilcocks and Luke Williams at ye house of Henry Williams he this deponent heard ye sd Willcocks say that if it pleased God yt. he should dye he would give all yt he had to ye a bove sd Henry Williams and his wife & further said there stands my chest and I give yt. and all yt. I have to him and his wife and further sayth not

his
THOMAS COLLY
mark

Sworn to 2 January, 1688 and recorded the same day.

The Deposition of Luke Williams aged 23 years or thereabouts Examined and Sworne Saith That about ye Beginning of 9ber Last past being in Company wth Richard Wilcocks & Tho: Colly at ye house of Henry Williams he this deponent heard ye sd Wilcocks say yt if it pleased God yt he should dye he would give all yt he had to ye a bove sd Henry Williams & his wife & further said there stands my chest & I give yt all yt I have to him & his wife & further Sayeth not.

his
LUKE X WILLIAMS
mark

Sworn to 2 January, 1688 and recorded the same day.

8 August, 1685;
3 April, 1689.

MOSS, ROBERT,

In the name of God Amen I Robert Moss of the County of Rappahk., being of perfect sence & memory, & knowing the fragility uncertainty & the brevity of mans Life, & being willing to get my affairs in order before I die, doe make this my Last will & Testament In manner & forme as followeth;

Imprimis I bequeath my soule to God that gave it, and my body to ye dust from whence it was taken, In sure & Certaine hope of Resur-

Wills in the Record Book entitled Wills No. 2, 1677-1682.

Not dated;
NICHOLLS, GEORGE, Proved 2 May & 6 June, 1677.

Mr George Nicholls his last Will & Testamt being sick and weak in body but of sound and perfect mind Imprs doe give and grant to my Grandchild George Glascock foure hundred acres of land to him and his heirs for Ever it being part of the Devident of my own land & the foure hundred acres to adjoyn wth the five hundred acres wch I have already Confirmed to my Daughter Anne Glascock. To son Zacharias two hundred Acres of land Joyning to the Plantation now in the possession of Mathew Wilcocks to him and his heires for Ever. To my grandchild Anne Downing three hundred Acres of Land to her and her heires for Ever it being all of one Devident. To my Grand Child George Glascock my whole & sole Estate with the goods here mentioned 2 Chests & one Court Cupboards two Tables one six foote & one foure foot & one form one Great looking Glass & one Couch & one great Joyned Chaire & one paire of Andirons fire Shovells & Tongs one Great Iron pestle 3 Wedges one Gun one Iron pott of nine Gallons one Iron Kettle of Six one Iron Skillit one feather bed & furniture two high beadsteads two pair of Course Sheets & pillow beeres twelve napkins & one large table Cloath Sixteen pieces of Pewter & one Pr of Pottracks one plow Chaine one Sett of Coopers Tooles & two Cows & one Calfe & two heifers of two Years & if it should please God that the said George Glascock should depart this Life before he Comes at age then the mentioned Legacy to Stand good to his Father and Mother Thomas & Anne Glascock & their disposall Son in Law & own Daughter to the above mentioned Mr. George Nicholls and alsoe I give to Jane Glascock my Grand Child one piece of Plate being about five pounds value And the said Thomas Glascock to be the Sole Executor & Administrator of the Estate.

Wit. Thomas X Dewsin, aged 29 years or thereabouts,
Paule Woodbridge, aged 46 years or thereabouts. Page 1.

26 December, 1676;
6 June, 1677.

BUTLER, JOHN, of Westmoreland County, Planter.

To son Thomas my Plantation I now live upon lying & being in the forrest in Quantity of Acres one hundred and fifty to him and his heirs for ever also one Mare filley about Eight Months old my daughter Grace to have the first Mare foale that the said Mare filley shall bring & her increase for ever; also to my son Thomas one brown

Heifer about 3 years old having a hole in Each eare Cropt in the Left her & her female increase for ever. My will is that the feather bed I now lie Upon with the furniture thereunto belonging (In Case I now die) Remaine in my Wifes possession Soe long as she keeps herselfe Single & Unmarried & afterwards to be delivered Unto my Sonn Thomas in Case she marry. All the rest of my Temporall Estate both Moveables & Immoveables Shall be sold to discharge & pay all my Debts as Shall appeare Lawfully due by me unto any person or persons. To daughter Grace the first Cow Calfe that falls from any of my Cattle to be Recorded for her & her heires for ever. To son Thomas one Small pott of about 3 or 4 gallons. Appoints as his Executors & Overseers of his will Mr Henry Berry of Rappac County & his eldest son Henry.

Wit. James Taylor, aged 28 years or thereabouts,
John X Thomas, of Stafford County, aged 32 years or thereabouts. Page 3.

17 January, 1676;
KENNY, WILLIAM, Sexto die Junij 1677.

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN I William Kenny Sick in body but in good and perfect memory Blessed be God doe now make and Ordaine this my last Will & Testamt: & for my body I committ it to buriall thereof to the disposing of my friends & my Soule into the hands of Almighty God Amen & as for my Worldly estate I dispose of it as followeth Impls: One halfe of my land I give to my Sonn in Law John Jackson when he come of Age the other halfe of my land I give to my wife, but if we die wth:out heires the land I give to John Kennadys Children to be equally divided as for all my Goods moovable and Unmoovable I give to my wife & my sonn in Law to be equally divided IN WITNESS whereof I have hereunto sett my hand & Seale this Seventeenth of January 1676

Sign
Witness Wm: X Kenny Seal
John Samson
Sign James Cheed Junior:
Sarah X Cannady

The above named John Sampson aged 26 Yeares or thereabouts Sworne & Examined saith that he did see the above named Wm: Kenny Signe Seale & publish the Above mentioned to be his last Will & testament & that he was in perfect Sence & memory at the Signing Sealing & publishing thereof to the best of his Judgmt:

John Sampson

Juratus Est Sampson in Cur Com Rappa: Sexto die Junij 1677 pr. Sacram: praedic Probatr: Et Recordatr:
Test Edmo. Crask Cl Cur Page 5.

rection to Life at ye Last day, through my Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ, & dispose of my Estate as followeth
I^tm^ I give & bequeath unto my Son Robert Moss all & singular my Lands & Lands in this Colony of Virginia & Else where to have hold & Enjoy to him & his heires for Ever. Item. I give & bequeath unto my beloved Wife Rebeckah Moss the one halfe parte of my Plantation with the Moiety of the housing fencing gardens and orchards thereupon, to her to have hold and Enjoy for & during her Life. Item. I give & bequeath all & sole my personall Estate to wit, my goods & Chattles Unto my beloved Wife Rebeckah, & my son Robert, to be Equally devided between them saveing & Excepting some Legacies hereafter mentioned. Item. I give unto Laomedon Tucker or his two Children already borne (to wit) Daniell & Mary one mare fold of one yeare old to them & their heires for Ever, & also two Earling [yearling] heifers to the said Daniell & Mary I give to be them & their Increase in Common between them ye said Daniell & Mary for Ever. Item. I give unto Daniell Tucker the Use & benefitt of housing & ground to plant his Cropp on and his Diett from time to time & at all times as Long as the said Daniell shall Live. Item. I give & bequeath unto my brother Thomas Mosses two daughters, (Elizabeth & Frances) two Gold Rings, of ten shillings price apiece Each of them one.
Item I give & bequeath unto William Mosses Son & daughters (to wit) William Moss, ffrances Moss & Elizabeth Moss, three Gold Rings of ten shillings price apiece; to Each of them one. Item. I give & bequeath Unto my two grand-daughters (the daughters of Abraham Stapp by my daughter Dorothy) (to wit Rebeckah & Martha Stapp) two mare folds of the age of two yeares Each, to have & to hold the said mare folds & their Increase in Common to them & their heires for Ever, alwayes be it provided that when Either of ye said daughters shall attain ye age of Eighteene yeares that then she may make an Equall division of this said Legacie & Enjoy her Due part. Item. I give & bequeath unto my daughter Dorothy, the wife of Abraham Stapp, one gold Ring of Eighteen shillings price. Item I give Unto Jeremiah Parker the son of Thomas Parker one heifer of a yeare old. Item. I Will, ordaine, & appoynt my beloved Wife Rebeckah, & my Son Robert Moss, to be Joynt Executrix & Executor of this my last will, & doe Revoke annull all former Will or Wills by me had and made appoynting this and no other to be my Last Will & testament. In witness hereof I hereunto publish my name, & affixe my Seale, & make publication hereof In the p^r^sence of honest & Lawfull witnesses; this Eighth day of August in the yeare of our Lord & Saviour Jesus Christ, one Thousand sixe hundred & five.

Signed sealed & Published in the presence of us — ROBERT MOSS Seal

ABRAHAM STAPP
JOHN M MILLS his mark
THO: PARKER

PARSONS, JOHN, — 12 April, 1688; 6 November, 1689.

In ye name of God amen

I John Parsons Thanks be to God being in good and perfect health but bound out of the country and knowing that all flesh is Mortal Doe ordain this as my Last Will in manner and form following first I Bequeath my soul into ye hands of Almighty God hoping by ye meritts of Jesus Christ to have full pardon and remission of all my sins and my Body to ye dust from whence it Came.
Imprimis I give that point of Land where my son Walter liveth & ye next point to it to my son Walter to he and his heirs for Ever.

Item I give to my son John Parsons my plantation where I now Dwell and all y^t^ Belongeth to it both w^t^hin and without and a Mallatoe Girle.

Item I give him all my Stock only tow Cow Calves to be allowed to my grand Children and This I Doe ordaine as my Last Will Revoking all other Wills In Witness I sett my hand and Seale the 12 of Aprill 1688.

Test
JOSEPH HEMINGE
THOMAS T SPILLMAN
his mark

JOHN H PARSONS Seal
his mark

WELCH, WALTER, — 7 May, 1689; 6 November, 1689.

In the name of God Amen the Seventh day of May Anno Domini 1689 According to the Computation of the Church of England I Walter Welch in the County of Rapp^h^: being in perfect memory and Remembrance praised be God do make and ordain this my last will and Testament in Manner and form following Viz—First I bequeath my Soul into the hands of Almighty God my maker hoping that through the Meritorious death & passion of Jesus Christ my only Saviour and Redeemer to receive free pardon and forgiveness of all my Sins and as for my body to be buried in Christian burial at the discretion of my Executrix hereafter nominated Item—I give & bequeath to my two Sonns Richard & Thomas all my land in Generall & them both equal and if it please God that either of them should die without issue then to returne to the other. Item it is my desire that Charles Falem should be as an overseer to look after my two Sonns till they come of age. Item I do make my two Sonns above nominated at age when they bee Eighteen years old Item I do give to my Sones each of them when they come to be of age one horse or mare apiece. Item I doe give to my two Sones when they come to the Same age Three Cowes & Calves apiece that is to say each of them: Item I give to my two Sones that is to say each of them apiece five Sowes & a Boar Item I give to my two Sones above mentioned each

Wills of Rappahannock County, Virginia 1656-1692

years after the disastrous Indian massacre of the James River plantations in 1622, which almost destroyed Virginia; and twenty-four years after the establishment of the eight shires on the James and York rivers. What a wilderness, and how remote, when traveling was so difficult, from the center of social, business and political life at Jamestown. Rich and poor, educated and uneducated are represented in these wills. To those students who wish to construct a picture of the early life of Virginia, these wills will prove most acceptable and helpful. To mention only a few subjects, here will be found information on the extent and boundaries of early patents, the comfortable household equipment of a few of the inhabitants, the scanty equipment of others, the provision for widows and children, the maintenance of servants and slaves, the education of the children, the value of crops, the early deaths, the care of the sick, the family quarrels, the names of early estates, the names of merchants, the references to books, the importance of live stock, especially cows; truly a wide variety of subjects touching the early life of a newly settled community. Through it all there are glimpses of the arduous struggle to make a living; the standard of life, even among the more prosperous, was, necessarily, of unmistakable simplicity.

Some into whose hands this book may fall, will see only a few dates and names; others will find much more, just as much as they bring to it.

Fortunately Mrs. Sweeny was closely associated with her husband in his historical researches; to her for the faithful attention to his transcripts and notes, and for her careful supervision in seeing the work through the press, the students of Virginia Colonial life are deeply indebted. May this publication inspire others to undertake the compilation of similar volumes for all of the Tidewater counties.

E. G. Swem

Williamsburg, Virginia.

Foreword

"Old" Rappahannock County is not to be confused with the present county of Rappahannock. "Old" Rappahannock was formed from Lancaster by act of the Virginia Assembly, December 11, 1656, and included territory on both sides of Rappahannock River, deriving its name, as did the river, from "the Indian tribe of the Powhatan Confederacy, . . . the people of the alternating (ebb and flow) stream." Lancaster had been formed in 1651 from Northumberland and York counties, which themselves had become entities only a half-dozen or more years prior to 1651. Northumberland was the name given the Indian district Chickacoan in February, 1645, and Charles River, one of the original shires, was changed to York county in 1642/3.

Thirty-six years—the period covered by this study—was the life-span of "Old" Rappahannock, for it became extinct in 1692, when its territory north of the Rappahannock River was erected into the county of Richmond and its territory south of the river was erected into the county of Essex.*

Coinciding in area with the political division of "Old" Rappahannock County was the church territory of Farnham parish, established in 1654. This parish was formed from a parish in Lancaster County, whose name, while not certainly known, is thought to have been Lancaster. In 1664 or earlier, Farnham parish was divided, and the new parish Sittingbourne included territory on both sides of the Rappahannock River. In or before 1683, Farnham was again divided, into North Farnham and South Farnham, the Rappahannock River being the dividing line.

Rules Useful in Interpretation of the Wills

Rules to be followed deal chiefly with (1) relationship of one individual to another and (2) chronology.

Relationship

Relationship as denoted in the seventeenth century proves puzzling today. For example, apparently the custom was to apply the term "cousin" to nieces and nephews as well as to actual cousins. "Father" referred to "father-in-law" as used today, when followed by the name of the person mentioned. Otherwise, "father" meant the parent himself. Of special note is that "father-in-law," "mother-in-law," etc., most frequently referred to step-father, step-mother, etc. "Junior" might refer to a nephew as well as a son as long as the older relative of the

*See Robinson's "Virginia Counties: Those Resulting from Virginia Legislation."

- Judgment is granted to Mr. ROBT. TOMLIN JUNR. against the Estate of Mr. WM. FANTLEROY deced for Thirty Gallons of good merchantable Malasses to be paid wth cost of suit upon the receipt of wch sd Malasses the sd TOMLIN is to make paymt. to the Estate aforesd. for Five bushells of good sound cleane Wheate

- This Court adjourned till tomorrow morning 8 p clock

- Att a Court continued for Rappa: County the 3d day of March Ano: 1686/7
Present Lt. Colnll. WM. LOYD Mr. SAMLL. PEACHEY
Mr. WM. TAYLOE Mr. SAMLL. TRAVERS Justices

- JOHN INGOE is ordered to officiate as Surveyor of the Highwaye fom NICH: CUNSTABLES SWAMP to MARATICO MILL this ensueing yeare

- Ordered that Mr. JOHN JONES & RICHARD GRIMSTEAD do some time between this & the next Court held for this County meet and inventory & appraise the Estate of JNO. BURNETT late deced, and make report thereof in writeing under their hands to the sd next Court (21)

p. Rappahannock County Court 3d of March 1686/7
17 (21) - Ordered that Mr. ISAAC WEBB & Mr. ROBT. BAYLIS sometime between this & next Court meet at the House of THOMAS BRYANT then & there to Inventory a true appraisement made of all & singular the Estate of EDWARD CROKER deced and that they make report of their proceedings herein under their hands to the sd next Court held for this County. Colnll. LEROY GRIFFIN or any other Gent. of the Court is requested to meet at the same time & place to administer an Oath to the sd BRYANT to make true prsentmt. & discovery of all & every the said Estate within his knowledge as also to the sd Appraisers to make just & true appraisemt. of the same

- Judgment upon (nihil dicit) is granted to JOSEPH GOODRICH as Assignee of WM. CONSTANTINE against the Admistrs: of Mr. SAMLL. DUDLEY deced for Six hundred pounds of tobb & cask it being the condicon of an Obligation from the sd DUDLEY to the sd Assignor to be pd with cost of suit

- The Condicionall Order granted last January Court to ADAM WOFFENDALL against CHARLES FLEMING for Eight hundred pounds of tobb & cask upon a sealed Bill is by this Court confirmed and ordered to be pd wth cost of suit

- Ordered that if JOHN ALMOND do not appear at the next Court held for this County to answer the claime of ROBERT CROSMAN for two hogshd. of tobb that then Judgmtt. pass against him for the sd sum

- Ordered that JOHN GRIFFIN be by the High Sheriff or his Deputie caused personally to appeare at next North side Court held for this County then & there to save harmless & discharge the Parish of North Farnham from the menteynance of his prsumed bastard Child

- Ordered that JOHN COOKE, an Infant Son of CASSANDRA COOKE, serve ELIAS ROBINSON untill the sd JOHN attaine the age of one & twenty years being about two years old in January last past

- In the suit depending between Capt. JOHN PURVIS Plt. and the Admistrx. of Mr. WM. FANTLEROY deced, It is ordered that Mr. MOTT: RIGHT make Oath to what Bills of Exchange he passed to the sd WM. FANTLEROY whilst liveing and to the best of his knowledge received

- Reference granted between Mr. WM. THORNBURY Plt. and Capt. GEO: PURVIS Deft. till next South side Court where it is ordered that a finall determination shall be had in the difference bet: them

- Ordered that Mr. BRYAN HUDSON officiate as Survayor of the High Wayes for this prsent yeare between RAPPA BRIDGE & the LITTLE BRIDGE of LAWSONS SWAMP for this ensuing year to JOHN CLARKES BRIDGE

p. Rappahannock County Court 4th of May 1687
22 (27) - Ordered that RICHARD GREEN officiate as Survayor of the Highwayes between CLARKES BRIDGE to TOTASKEY FERRY for this ensueing yeare

- Ordered that THO: COLLEY officiate as Survayor of the High Wayes from TOTASKEY FERRY to MICHL. COUNSTABLES SWAMP this ensueing yeare

- Ordered that DENNIS MACARTY officiate as Survayor of the High Wayes from TOTASKEY MILL to the FERRY LANDING in WILLOWBYES old Field, this ensueing yeare

- Ordered that JOHN NICHOLLS officiate as Counstable this ensueing yeare in the roome & precincts of SILVESTER THACKER and that forthwith upon receipt hereof he repaire to the next Justice of the peace to be sworn to the due execution of his sd place & office

- Ordered that AVERY NAYLER officiate as Counstable in the roome (28) & precincts of WILLIAM SIMMS this ensueing yeare & that forthwith upon receipt hereof he repaire to the next Justice of peace to be sworne for due execution of his place or Office

- Ordered that WALTER PAVEY officiate as Counstable in the roome & precincts of HENRY LEWIS for this ensueing yeare and that forthwith upon receipt hereof he repaire to the next Justice of peace to be sworne to the due execution of his sd place & office

- Ordered that PHILLIP HUNNINGS officiate as Counstable this ensueing yeare in the roome & precincts of WM. STONE and that the sd HUNNINGS forthwith upon receipt hereof reparie to the next Justice of peace to be sworne for the due execution of his sd place or office

- Ordered that WM. LAMB officiate as Survayor in the Roome of JOSHUA DAVIS this ensueing yeare beginning at KEYES SWAMP & so upwards as far as the River is inhabited

- Ordered that JOHN WILLIS officiate as Survayor of the Highwayes from FOXHALLS MILL to KEYES SWAMPS this ensueing yeare

- ALEXANDR: NEWMAN & JOHN PHILLIPS enter into an assumpsit of 10000 lb. of tobb & cask to this Court that the sd ALEXANDR: NEWMAN shall & will upon demand deliver up unto ISAAC HUDSON, Orphan of ISAAC HUDSON deced, all & singular his Estate due to him when he shall come of age

- Judgmt. (upon scire facias) is granted to Capt. JOHN PURVIS against the Estate of WM. FANTLEROY deced for Sixteen pounds Sterling money of England upon an Order of this Court bearing date May the 6th: 1685; to be paid wth cost of suit, But if here after any just discount appeare the same to be allowed

- This day JOHN HILL as Marrying the Admistrx. of JOHN LINCOLNE deced confest Judgment to HENRY HARTLEY for Sixteen hundred pounds tobb & caske according to Bill which this Court have ordered to be paid wth cost of suit

- Certificate according to Act of Assembly is granted to JOSEPH BECKLEY for one hundred & fifty acres of land due by Importacon of three persons into this Colony by name FRANCIS JAMES, JONAS SHIP, JOHN MARINER

- Ordered that FRANCIS STERNE & THO: SWINBURNE some time between this & next Court do meet at the late house of JOSIAS MASON deced and then & there Inventory

p. Rappahannock County Court 4th of May 1687
23 (19) & appraise all & singular the Estate of the sd MASON as shall be brought to their view, and make report of their proceedings herein under their hands in

RK.OB-16/90

VIRGINIA COUNTY COURT RECORDS

ORDER BOOK ABSTRACTS of (OLD) RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, VIRGINIA 1685 -1687

[v.2]

5 August 1685 - 5 October 1687

Edited & Published by Ruth & Sam Sparacio
THE ANTIENT PRESS
1320 Mayflower Drive, McLean, Virginia 22101-3402
Copyright 1990

writeing to the sd next Court; Also ordered that the sd Appraisers appeare before Capt. SAMLL. BLOMFIELD & make Oath to their just & true appraisemt. of the sd Estate as also that SAMTS JEAY sware to make true discovery to the sd appraisers of all & singular the Estate of the sd MASON deced within her privety or knowledge

- Ordered that JOHN WILLIS, JOHN PARSONS & MOSES HUBBART be paid by the Executrx. of JOSIAS MASON deced for one days attendance for proofe of sd MASONs Will according to Act

- The Last Will & Testamt: of JOSIAS MASON deced proved by Oath of Witnesses thereto

- Ordered that the last Will and Testamt: of Mrs. REBECCA RICE remaine in the office till next Court and that then the witnesses thereto appeare to make proof of the sd last Will

- Whereas JOHN GATLIN is vehemently prsumed the Father of a bastard Child borne of the body of CASSANDRA COOKE wch: sd Child hath for some time been menteyned by the Parish of North Farnham; And Whereas it appeares that the sd GATLIN was encouraged & protected by Colnll. LEROY GRIFFIN from makeing restitution to the sd Parish of such tobb: as were expended on the use aforesd, This Court have therefore ordered (Capt. BLOMFIELD & Capt. TRAVERS dissenting) that the sd JOHN GATLIN & Colnll. LEROY GRIFFIN equally pay & satifie the sd Parish all & every such sum & pounds of tobb: as shall appeare by the records of the sd Parish have been imployed for menteynance of the sd Child

- Ordered that JOHN ALMOND pay unto ROBT: CROSMAN Eight hundred pounds of tobb & caske upon a Noat of the sd CROSMANs expressing Two hogshd. due to be paid wth cost of suit

- Ordered that JOHN DANGERFIELD, Executr: of GEO: BOYCE deced, at the next Court held for this County produce all such recipts and papers as have been taken upon paymts. of tobbo: due upon a Bond to the LORD CULPEPER from the sd BOYCE

- Judgmt. upon nil dicit is granted to WM. COLSTON as Marrying ANN HULL against the Executr. of JOHN SAMPSON deced for One thousand pounds of tobb & caske upon Noat accepted but not paid to be paid wth cost of suit (30)

- - Judgment is granted to WM. COLSTON against the Estate of JOHN SAMPSON deced for 221 lb. tobb: upon Acct: of Clerks fees to be paid with cost of suit

- Judgmt. upon nil dicit granted to JOHN WADE against RODRICK JONES for Thirteen hundred fifty six pounds of tobb & caske upon Bill to be paid with cost of suit

- Judgmt. is granted against the Estate of SAMLL. WHITHEAD deced to JOHN WADE for Foure hundred pounds of tobb & caske upon Bill to be paid wth cost of suit

- Judgmt. upon (nil dicit) is granted to JOHN WADE against RICHD. APLEBY for Five hundred pounds of tobb & caske upon Bill to be paid with cost of suit

p. Rappahannock County Court 4th of May 1687

24 (30) - Judgmt. is granted to ALEXANDER SWAN as Factor of PETER GREEN & CO: against DENNIS MACARTY for sixteen hundred pounds of Tobb & cask upon a sealed Bill to be paid wth cost of suit from wch Judgment the Deft. appeales to the fifth day of the next Genll. Court for rehearing before his Excellency & Councell. Mr. SAMLL. TRAVERS enters himself into an assumpsit to this Court of 3000 pounds of tobb & cask with the Appellant to prosecute and WM. COLSTON enters himself in the like assumpsit with the Appelee to answer the sd appeal

DENNIS MACARTY makes Informacon against ALEXANDER SWAN for pleading in this Court as Factor of PETER GREEN & COMPA: Mercht. of London

P. 307

p. 80 An Inventory of the Estate of WM. MERRITT of the County of Essex deced, taken & appraised by us whose names are hereunto subscribed this 2d. day of 7br: 1696
Imps. to one whip saw, one old Musket, one old Chest - 160
Item to one Cow - 450

Sworne before me
RO: BROOKE

EDMUND PAGET
THO: Th MUNDAY
DANUEL DISKIN

Probated by JOHN WATSON, Admr. &c., upon oath at a Court held for Essex County ye 10th day of 9br: 1696 Test FRANCIS MERIWETHER, Cl Cur

pp. 80-81 KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I JOHN WOOD of the Parish of SITTINGBOURNE and County of Essex together with ABIGAILL my Wife for ye sum of Ten thousand pounds of lawfull tobacco to us in hand paid by DAVID JENKINS of the sd County by these presents have granted unto ye sd DAVID JENKINS his heirs & assignes forever all that Fifty acres of Land formerly sold unto me ye sd. JOHN WOOD by the sd. DAVID JENKINS & ANN JENKINS his Wife, with all & singular its rights houses orchards woods & appurtenances belonging, all which said Land & premisses are scituate within the said Parish of SITTINGBOURNE & County of Essex, it being part of a tract of land wch: formerly belonging to Capt. WM. MOSELEY & by him sold unto TOBIAS INGRAM ye Elder and ye sd. Fifty acres thereof by TOBIAS INGRAM, Son & heir of the sd. TOBIAS ye Elder, was sold unto GEORGE WILLIAMS, then of ye County of RAPPA: by one Deed of Sale bearing date ye 21st day of November 1684 & acknowledged in the County Court of RAPPA: ye third day of December then next ensueing as by the Records doth appear & by the said GEORGE WILLIAMS bequeathed unto his then Wife, ANN WILLIAMS, now ANN JENKINS, ye Wife of DAVID JENKINS, & her heirs in his last Will and Testamt., and by the sd. ANN WILLIAMS now ANN JENKINS together with her said Husband, DAVID JENKINS, sold unto me the said JOHN WOOD & my heirs & assignes by one Deed of Sale bearing date ye 9th day of September in ye eighth year of his Mats. Reign 1696; the said Fifty acres of Land being bounded as followeth; begining at a corner tree thereof by a Branch that cometh out of OCCUPACIA CREEK & runing along the line of ye Land of JNO: COOK for breadth & for length into the Woods according to ye bounds set down in ye abovesd. Deed of Sale of TOBIAS INGRAM; To have & to hold ye abovesd. land and premisses unto ye sd DAVID JENKINS his heirs & assignes & further we the said JOHN WOOD & ABIGAILL my Wife the said Land will warrant & defend against ye said JOHN WOOD & ABIGAILL WOOD our heirs & assigns and all other persons lawfully claiming under them or either of them forever; Witness our hands & seales this Twenty first day of September 1696

Sealed & delivered in the presence of
THO: PARKER,
JOHN ℑ COOKE,
CASANDRA X WOOD, her marke

JOHN WOOD
ABIGAILL AW WOOD

Acknowledged & Right of Dower relinquished at a Court held for Essex County the 10th day of 9br: 1696 Test FRANCIS MERIWETHER, Cl Cur

pp. 81-83 TO ALL EXPERIENCE PEOPLE to whom these shall come, I WM. FREEMAN of the County of Essex send Greeting. Know yee that I the sd. WM. FREEMAN for divers good causes me hereunto moveing & especially for Four thousand seven hundred pounds of Sweet Tobo: & caske to me in hand paid do hereby acknowledge my selfe fully satisfied & do by these presents sell unto THOMAS EVETT of the abovesd. County One hundred acres of Land be it more or less lying in Essex County and

DEED & WILL ABSTRACTS of ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA 1695-1697

(Part I of Deed & Will Book 1695-1699)

THE ANTIENT PRESS
RUTH & SAM SPARACIO

GEN
975
.4
S736
VA

Signed sealed & delivered in ye presence of us
NICHOLAS MORCAN, SAMUELL HENSHAW,
ISAAC FLOWER, SEM: COXE

FRA: SLAUGHTER
MARGARETT SLAUGHTER

Acknowledged by FRA: SLAUGHTER as also right of third acknowledged by MARGT. his Wife by ALEXR: SPENCE, her Attorney, in Essex County Court ye 10th day of May 1700 & truely recorded

I doe hereby authorize & impower Mr. ALEX: SPENCE my true & lawfull Attorney for me & in my name to acknowledge my thirds of a tract of land containing Two hundred twenty two acres unto WM: BENDREY & doe ratifie ye same as if my selfe were p:sonally pr:sent. Witness my hand & seale this 10th of May 1700

Signed & sealed in ye pr:sence of
GEORGE MILBOURNE,
WM. MARSHALL

MARGARETT SLAUGHTER

Truely recorded Test FRANCIS MERIWETHER, Cl Cur

p 37 KNOW ALL MEN that wee WM. NORTH, WM. TOMLIN & THO: HUCKLESCOTT of ye County of Essex are held & firmly bound unto JNO: CATLETT Gent., President of ye County Court in ye sume of Two hundred pds. Sterling money of England we bind ourselves this 10th day of May 1700

The Condition of this obligation is if ye above bound WM. NORTH who at a Court held for Essex County ye day & yeare abovesd. obtained a probate of ye Last Will of ANTHO: NORTH deced doe fullfill ye sd: Will fully pay & satisfie all such Legaties as therein expressed & p:form all ye Law injoynes in such cases Then ye above obligation to be void otherwise to stand in full force

Signed sealed & delivered in ye pr:sence of us
HENRY GOARE
JNO: PARKER

WM: NORTH
WILLIAM TOMLIN
THO: HUCKLESCOTT

Truely recorded Test FRANCIS MERIWETHER, Cl Cur

p. 38 TO ALL TO WHOM these pr:sents shall come I JOHN WOOD of ye Parish of Cittenborne in ye County of Essex within ye Colony of Virginia, Planter, send greeting

Now Know ye that I ye sd. JOHN WOOD as well for ye good will love & affection wch: I have unto my loveing Grandchild, JNO: WOOD, Sonne of HENRY WOOD deced, as alsoe for divers other considerations hath given unto him ye sd JNO: WOOD all that parcell of land being in ye Parish & County aforesd. containing One hundred & seventy acres wch: sd. tract of land I purchased of ROBERT & THOMAS MOSS as by Assignment of a Deed of Sale bearing date ye 11th day of July 1674; And also twenty & nine acres of land more granted to me by Patent bearing date ye 3d day of Octobr: 1690, adjoyning to ye aforesd. One hundred & seventy acres wch: sd. Conveyance & Patten together containes One hundred Ninety & nine acres bounded as will appear by ye aforesd. Conveyance & Patent relation being had together wth: all appurtenances & alsoe all ye Estate, right to ye same which sd tracts or parcells of land are now in ye occupation of CASANDER WOOD, Widow, and Mother of ye sd JOHN WOOD, To have & to hold ye sd parcells of land wth: all houses orchards gardens & other ye premisses unto ye sd JNO. WOOD & ye heirs of his body lawfully to be begotten for ever And if it soe happen ye sd JNO. WOOD dye without issue then I give ye aforesd. land to his Brother, HENRY WOOD, & his heirs lawfully to be begotten forever & if ye sd HENRY should dye without such lawfull heir then to ELIZ: WOOD, Sister of ye sd JOHN & HENRY WOOD and her heirs lawfully begotten for ever, And if it happen that ye sd ELIZ: WOOD should dye without such lawfull heir as

EX.DW-21/91

VIRGINIA COUNTY COURT RECORDS

DEED & WILL ABSTRACTS of ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA 1699-1701

Essex County Records from
8 June1699 - 10 March 1700/1

Edited & Published by Ruth & Sam Sparacio
THE ANTIENT PRESS
1320 Mayflower Drive, McLean, Virginia 22101-3402
Copyright 1991

aforesd. then after ye decease of CASANDER WOOD (Mother of ye aforesd. JOHN, HENRY & ELIZA.) I give ye aforesd. land unto my Sonne, THOMAS WOOD, & his heirs lawfully to be begotten And ye said JNO. WOOD for himselfe and his heirs ye sd parcell of land hereby granted & sold wth: the appurtenances unto ye sd JNO: WOOD his heirs & assignes and ye heirs of his body lawfully to be begotten forever against him ye sd JNO: WOOD and all other p:sons wt:soever claiming under him In Wittness whereof ye sd JOHN WOOD, Grand Father of ye above named JOHN, HENRY & ELIZABETH WOOD, hath hereunto sett his hand and affixed his seale ye 10th day of May 1700

Signed sealed & delivered in ye presence of us
JOHN PEATLE,
THOMAS MUNDAY
JOHN J SPIRES

JOHN W WOOD

Acknowledged in Essex County Court ye 10th day of May 1700 truely recorded

p. 38 THIS INDENTURE made this Ninth day of May in ye yeare of or: Lord God One thousand seven hundred Between GEORGE LOYD of ye County of Essex together wth: JOANNA his Wife within ye Colony of Virginia, Planter, of ye one part, & JOHN, MARY & DANIEL DISKINS, Sonns & Daughter of DANIEL DISKINS late of ye Pish of Cittenbourn in ye County aforesd. Planter, deced of ye other part Wittnesseth that for & in consideration of a Legatie given by ye sd DANIEL DISKINS unto his sd: Sonnes & Daughter and by him ordeined to purchase land for his sd: Sonnes & Daughter, as by relation had to ye last Will & Testament of ye aforesd. DANIEL DISKINS may more at large appear, he ye sd. GEORGE LOYD hath sold & confirmed to ye sd: JOHN, MARY & DANIEL DISKINS their heirs & assignes all that tract of land containing Three hundred acres being in Parish of St. Maries & County of Essex ye sd: Three hundred acres being ye uppermost part of a certain dividend of land sold unto ye sd GEORGE LOYD by THOMAS MEADOWS of ye County of Essex, Planter, & mentioned in an Indenture undr: ye hand & seale of ye sd: THOMAS MEADOWS baring date ye Tenth day of August One thousand six hundred Ninty & nine wth: all & singular Houses tobacco houses orchards gardens timber profitts and appurtenances wt:soever to ye sd three hundred acres of land & all deeds Patents wt:soever touching any part of them To have & to hold ye sd land & all & singular ye pr:misses unto ye sd JOHN, MARY & DANIEL DISKINS their heirs & assignes forever paying ye Rent & performeing ye services wch: shall hereafter become due for & in respect of ye pr:misses aforesd., unto or: Sovereign Lord ye King, And ye sd GEORGE LOYD & JOANNA his Wife for themselves & their heirs ye sd land against him & every other persons wt:soever will warrant & for ever defend & at all times hereafter quietly enter into occupie & enjoy all & singular the before hereby granted p:misses without any trouble of ye sd GEORGE LOYD & JOANNA his Wife their heirs or any other persons wt:soever In Wittness whereof ye parties first above named have sett their hands & seales

Signed sealed & delivered in ye p:sence of us
JAMES BOUGHAN,
ROBERT COLEMAN
THOMAS HUCKLESCOTT

GEORGE LOYDE
JOANNA I LOID

Acknowledged & right of Dower relinquished in Essex County Court ye 10th day of May 1700 truely recorded Test FRANCIS MERIWETHER, Cl Cur

pp. 39-40 THIS INDENTURE made this fourth day of Aprill One thousand seven hundred and in the Twelfth yeare of or: Sovereigne Lord William the Third over England Scotland France Ireland and Virginia, King &c., Betweene ROBT. HAMILTON, Sonne & heire of LUKE HAMILTON deceased, of ye one part and THOMAS

page 33. Lease and Release. 9 and 10 April 1712. William Berry and Margarett his wife of Richmond Co., planter, sells Samuel Short of Essex Co., planter, 310 acres in Essex, being part of a patent granted to Enoch Doughty for 4763 acres, and bounded by land of Joseph Callay and that of ffrancis Browning, the line running to an oak and a pine standing nigh the head of a branch of Matapony.

Wit:
Edward Coleman
Ephriam Paget
John Boughan

signed William Berry
Margret Berry

Recorded 10 April 1712.

page 35. Lease and Release. 8 and 9 April 1712. Richard Edwards of St. Ann's Par., planter and Mary his wife sell to John Andrews of the same Par., planter, 250 acres, the plantation where they now live, bounded by a line shown on patent formerly granted to Thos. Page deceased, whereof sd land is a part, to a great branch of Popeman which divided the land of James Boulware from this land, being also a part of the aforementioned patent, which land was by David Jameson late of Essex Co., deceased in his will dated 2nd December 1711 bequeathed to his wife Mary, now Mary Edwards wife of Richard Edwards.

Wit:
Ja Alderson
Tho Newman
Thomas Ayres his mark.

signed Richard x Edwards
Mary x Edwards

Recorded 10 April 1712.

page 37. Deed. 12 March 1711/12. Daniel Tucker of St. Ann's Par., sells Cornelius Sale of the same Par., for 2200 lb. tobo., 100 acres in St. A. Par., on SW bank of Occupation Creek, adj. land of Robert Gaines, the land of Thomas Parker, the land of Robert Moss and the land of Will: Bates. This land formerly conveyed by Deed of Gift from Robert Moss and Rebeccah Moss, dated 2 September 1679 to Laomedon Tucker (sic, this name appears under various spellings) and from him devised to Daniel Tucker.

Wit:
Daniel Hayes
Robert Mayfield
Jonathan Clark

signed Daniel Tucker

(continued)

Deed. Tucker to Sale (continued)

"At a Court held for Essex County the 10th day of Aprill 1712
Daniel Tucker acknowledged this his Deed to Cornelius Sale and Eliz'a Tucker wife to the said Daniel and Casandra Goulding Relinquished their right of Dower of and to the Land by this Deed Conveyed which on mo'con is Recorded

Test
Richard Buckner C Cur "

page 38. Lease and Release. 13 and 14 March 1711/12. Jno. Rackley of So. Farnham Par., planter, sells Richard Long of St. Mary's Par., Essex Co., 400 acres in St. Mary's Par., about 12 miles above Nanzemond Town on S. side of Rappa. River, behind the land of John Gillett.

Wit:
Saml Prosser
Jonathan Tapley
Salvator Muscoe

signed John x Rackley

Recorded 10 April 1712.

page 39. "This Indenture made at Glasgow the twenty first day of November one Thousand seven hundred and Eleven years between John McCai Son of William McCai Cordener in Glasgow dec'd of the one party and David Leitch Merchant of the other party Witnesseth that the said John McCai doth hereby Covenant promise and grant to and with the said David Leitch his heirs Exor's Adm'rs and Assignes from the day of the date hereof untill the first and next arrivall at Virginia and after for and during the space of six years to serve in such Service and imployment in Virginia as the sd David Leitch and his assigns shall there imploy him according to the Custom of the Country and in like kind and consideration whereof the said David Leitch is to pay for passage to find and allow him meat drink apparell and Lodging dureing the said terme or time and at the End of the same to pay unto him the usual allowance according to the Custome of the Country and in like kind. In witness whereof the said parties above mentioned to the Indenture have interchangeably Set their hands and Seals the day and year first above written

Signed sealed and
Delivered in presence of
Jo McGilchriss
Jo Memerkins

signed his
John x McCai
mark

These do Certifie that the above John McCaj appeared before me

Virginia Colonial Abstracts.
Vol. VIII
Essex County
Wills and Deeds. 1711 - 1714

Beverley Fleet
Box 5161 - Saunders Station
Richmond, Virginia.

179376

of Hanover Par. Richmond Co., planter, all that part of 2750 acres "w'ch in Right belongeth to him" in Essex Co., adj. land formerly granted to Alexander ffleming 17 April 1667.

Wit: Signed Rowland Thornton
Nicho Smith
James Phillips

Rec. 13 January 1714/15

page 337. Will of Robert Thomas of St Maries Parish, Essex Co. D. 1st Jan. 1714/15. P. 13 Jan. 1714/15.

To two grandsons Robert and John Thomas 600 acres of land lying on the branch of Ware Swamp to be equally divided. The residue of that patent, 370 acres, to daughter Ann Griffin.

To wife Susannah all the full Estate both real and personal that she brought with her.

Balance of estate to son Robert Thomas and daughter Ann Griffin.

Son in Law Thomas Griffin to be Exor.

Wit: Signed Robert Thomas
Jno Taliaferro his mark
ffran: Thornton
Mary x Mackor

Bond. 13 Jany 1714/15. L 200. Sterl. Thomas Griffin as Exor. of Robert Thomas, deceased.

Wit: Signed Thomas x Griffin
Robt Jones William Pickett
Robt Thomas

Rec. 13 Jany 1714/15

page 339. Deed of Lease. Dated 11 November 1710. (sic). Place Powell, of St. Anns Par., planter, leases, for 99 years, to Augustine Smith, Gentleman, 300 acres in the Parish of St. Maries in the County of Richmond, whereon George and William Prockters now liveth. This land in the freshes of Rappa. River, in the fork of Lambs Creek, and was formerly granted to ffrancis Place by patent "dated the 7:br 1654".

Wit:
John Golding Signed Place Powell
his mark his marke
Casandrey Golding
her mark
John Wood
his mark

Proved by oaths of the three witnesses on 13 Jan. 1714/15 and Recorded.

VIRGINIA COLONIAL ABSTRACTS

Vol. IX
Essex County - Wills and Deeds
1714 - 1717

Abstracted by
Beverley Fleet

Baltimore
Genealogical Publishing Co.
1961

page 690. Inventory of Est. of Homer Rodin, decd. Court order dated 20 Nov. 1716.
Includes:

To a passell of Smiths Tools att	5:	0:	0
To 1 old Bible and Little Book	:	5:	-
Te 1 fire lock gun att		10:	-
Total valuation L 23: 4: 7			

Signed Henry Purkins
Benja Edmondson
John Crow
Wm Covington junr

Rec 18 Dec. 1716

page 691. Deed. 7 January 1716/17. John Salmon of St. A. Par., Essex Co., son and heir of John Salmon late of the same Par. and Co. decd., sells to Charles ffarrell of same Par. and Co., planter, for 5 bbl. Indian corn and 1000 lb. tobo., 427 1/2 acres in St. A. Par. Adjs the lands of Col. Catlett, Richd Goode, the tract of 520 acres granted Wm. Moseley 1st Nov. 1656, the land of Robert and Thomas Mosse, etc., which sd tract of 427 1/2 acres was granted to John Salmon father to the said John Salmon party to these parts, Place Powell and William Powell by patent dated 2 May 1705. Salmon the father being the survivor of the sd patentees.
Wit:
Ja Alderson
Ann Alderson

Signed John x Salmon

Rec. 15 January 1716/17

page 694. Possession given and ack. 8 January 1716/17
before Daniel x Tucker
Henry Wood
Ja Alderson

Power of Atty. 9th Jan. 1716/17. Sarah Salmon, wife of John Salmon, to Mr. Robt Jones to relinq dower rights.
Wit:
Daniel x Tucker
Henry Wood

Signed Sarah x Salmon

Rec. 15 January 1716/17

page 695. Lease and Release. 20 - 21 August 1716. Edward Waller of the Par. of Stratton Major, King and Queen Co., sells Wm Upshaw of So. Farn. Par., Essex Co., 200 acres, "being part of 400 acres that belonged to Charles Waller w'ch he formerly purchased of the above named William Upshaw it being part of a pattent that did belong to Harry Beverley Scituate lying and being in the County of Essex on the North side of

(continued)

VIRGINIA COLONIAL ABSTRACTS

Vol. IX
Essex County - Wills and Deeds
1714 - 1717

Abstracted by
Beverley Fleet

Baltimore
Genealogical Publishing Co.
1961

pp. 329-332 On Margin. "Ex'd & Del'd to A.S. 1769"
Indenture 30 Sept 1765 between JOS. PHILIPS and MARY, his wife, and ANDREW SHEPHERD and Co. .. for ₤ 90.18.11 .. sell 460 acres whereon we now live joyning to Wm. Lucas, Thomas Stape and Colo. Curtis .. cattle .. household furniture .. if pay with interest .. sale to be void . . . .
Witnesses:
Philip Eastin
Rice Curtis Junr., Joseph Stapp
Joseph Philips
Mary (X) Philips
Deed of Mortgage proved and recorded 25th August 1768.

pp. 333-334 On Margin: "Ex'd & Del'd to James Coursey by Note"
Indenture 22 Sept 1768 between EDWARD WILLIAMS and SARAH, his wife, and WILLIAM GOLDING .. for ₤ 15 .. sell 150 acres .. both sides Blue Run bounded .. Williams' .. Octuna Line . . . .
Recorded Orange County 22nd September 1768
Edward Williams
Sarah Williams

pp. 335-337 Indenture 26 Sept 1768 between ROBERT TERREL and WILLIAM TERREL .. for five shillings .. love and affection bear unto his son, William Terrel, give two tracts in Orange County .. first North side of Pamunkey River .. Stephen I.K. Smith .. Wm. Moore .. Elijah Morton .. Road .. Second tract beginning Valley on the Road by the side of Elijah Morton's Plantation .. two tracts containing 387 acres ..
Witnesses:
Reuben Terrill, Roger Mallory
Robert Terrill
Recorded Orange County 26th September 1768.

pp. 337-339 Indenture 26 May 1768 between JOHN LONG and ISABELL, his wife, and THOMAS BURRUS .. for divers reasons .. them thereunto moving .. for ₤ 50 .. sell 85 acres on the North forke of the North Anna River .. bounded .. John Gholson .. Mayfield's corner .. Richard's line .. Wisdom's corner . . . .
Witnesses:
Vivion Daniel
William Pollock, Margaret Daniel
John Long
Isabell Long
Recorded Orange County 22nd September 1768.

pp. 339-341 Indenture 22 Sept 1768 between THOMAS BURRUS and FRANCES, his wife, and HENRY TANDY .. for divers causes .. ₤ 50 .. sell 100 acres .. bounded .. William Pollock .. Henry Tandy .. Malachi Child's .. John Smith's . . . .
Witnesses:
Andr. Manning
William Pollock, John Stevens
Thomas Burrus
Frances Burrus
Recorded Orange County 27th September 1768.

pp. 342-344 Indenture 22 Sept 1768 between BENJAMIN CAVE and SAMUEL BROCKMAN .. in consideration certain contract for ₤ 13 .. for tract of land purchased by Samuel Brockman of Abraham Mayfield .. and since part of the tract has been recovered of Benjamin Cave, and for the sd consideration, Benjamin Cave acknowledges himself satisfied transferring .. into possession .. 176 acres bounded John Golstons and John Long's .. corner to Ambrose Smith's .. William Pollock's

pp. 333-336 Indenture 18 April 1770 between Colo. WILLIAM DANGERFIELD and SARAH, his wife, of Spotsylvania County and ABNER PORTER of Orange County .. for £ 66.16 .. sell 167 acres bounded south side Rappidan River to Jos. Porter; mouth of the Robinson; Taliaferro ..

Wm. Dangerfield
Sarah Dangerfield

To: Fielding Lewis and Charles Dick, Gent., Spotsylvania County .. examine Sarah Dangerfield .. 1st June 1770 .. Geo. Taylor.
Returned 18th April 1771.
Recorded Orange County 25th April 1771.

pp. 336-339 On Margin. "Exd & Deld to sd Porter May 1778"
Indenture 18 April 1770 between Colo. WM. DANGERFIELD and SARAH, of Spotsylvania County and CHARLES PORTER of Orange County .. for £ 77.14 .. sell 210 acres bounded Weedon Sleet; Joseph Thomas; Colo. Geo. Taylor; William Hunter ..

Wm. Dangerfield
Sarah Dangerfield

Sarah examined at Spotsylvania County by Fielding Lewis and Charles Dick. Recorded Orange County 25th April 1771.

pp. 339-343 On Margin. "Exd. & Deld to sd Porter Feb 1796"
Indenture 18 April 1770 between Colo. WILLIAM DANGERFIELD and SARAH, of Spotsylvania County, and JOSEPH PORTER of Orange County .. for £ 104.8 .. sell 261 acres bounded Rappadan River; Abner Porter; Zachary Gibbs; Weeden Sleet; William Hunter .. Rec'd Consideration Ment'd ..
Test: Andrew Shepherd

William Dangerfield
Sarah Dangerfield

Commission to examine Sarah returned from Spotsylvania County 18th April 1771, by Fielding Lewis and Chas. Dick.
Recorded Orange County 25th April 1771.

pp. 343-345 On Margin. "Exd. & Deld to Weedon Sleet Augt 1772"
Indenture 18 April 1770 between Colo. WILLIAM DANGERFIELD and SARAH, his wife, of Spotsylvania County, and WEEDON SLEET of Orange County .. for £ 59.8 .. sell 198 acres land bounded .. Benjamin Porter; Charles Porter; William Hunter ..
Sarah examined by Fielding Lewis and Charles Dick, Spotsylvania returned 8th April 1771.

William Dangerfield
Sarah Dangerfield

Recorded Orange County 25th April 1771.

pp. 346-347 Indenture 12 Nov 1770 between JOHN GIBBS and JUDITH, his wife, of Orange County and WILLIAM FLEET, County of King and Queen .. for £ 145 .. sell 278 acres land on south side of a Mountain ..
Presence: Edwin Fleet, Robt. Martin Junr., Stephen I.K. Smith Junr., Edward Hobday

John Gibbs
Judith Gibbs

Recorded Orange County 25th April 1771.

pp. 347-349 Indenture 25 April 1771 between WILLIAM GOLDING and ELIZABETH, his wife, and FRANCIS KIRTLEY .. for £ 60 .. sold 150 acres on both sides of Blue Run bounded .. Williams .. Octuna line ..
Presence: Edward Williams, William Riddel, Henry Harris, John Goodall

William Golding
Elizabeth Golding

Recorded Orange County 25th April 1771.

ancestry

Leonnider Tucker in the Virginia Immigrants, 1623-1666

Name:	Leonnider Tucker
Arrived By:	1650
Sponsors:	Thomas Powell
Residence Place:	Virginia
General Text:	and wife
Reference:	Early Virginia Immigrants; 1623–1666 T

Source Information

Ancestry.com. *Virginia Immigrants, 1623-1666* [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations Inc, 1997.

Original data: Greer, George Cabel. *Early Virginia Immigrants 1623-1666*. Richmond, VA, USA: W. C. Hill Printing Co., 1912.

Description

Early Virginia immigrants and their sponsors Learn more...

© 2020, Ancestry.com

28161

7. The said JOHN FITZHUGH of Brentsville was the child of
JOHN THORNTON FITZHUGH / born on 29 Sep 1749 / at (Bedford) Stafford Co,VA
died at Prince William Co, VA / on 9 Feb 1809 / and his (first or _____)wife
Margaret (Helm) Foote / born on 21 Jan 1752 / at _____
died at Prince William Co, VA / on 13 Feb 1814 /
married on _____ and place _____
Proof Ibid. D:Family Bible of John Fitzhugh of Prince William Co, VA, p 6; The Register of Overwharton Parish Stafford Co, p 228-230. Gen.VA Fam-Wm&Mary,V II, p 866-867,844-846.

8. The said JOHN THORNTON FITZHUGH was the child of
JOHN FITZHUGH / born on 30 Jun 1727 / at (Bedford) Stafford Co,VA
died at (Belle Air) Stafford Co,VA / on 01 MAY 1809 / and his (first or _____)wife
Alice Thornton / born on 21 Aug 1729 / at (Crow's) King George Co,VA
died at (Bell Air) Stafford Co, VA on 5 Mar 1790 /
married on 30 Oct 1746 and place King George Co, VA /
Proof Ibid. B/M:The Register of Overwharton Parish . ., p 228-230; B/D Gen.Va Fam-His & Bio, V II 1981,p844-846. (d/o Rowland a& Elizabeth [Catlett] Thornton) #28161, V. 150

9. The said JOHN FITZHUGH of Belle Air was the child of
HENRY FITZHUGH ~~(Captain)~~ / born on 15 Feb 1686 / at Stafford Co, VA
died at (Bedford) King George Co, VA / on 12 Dec 1758 / and his (first or _____)wife
Susanna Cooke / born on 7 Dec 1693 / at Gloucester Co, VA /
died at (Bedford) King George Co, VA / on 21 Nov 1749
married on 24 Feb 1718 / and place prob. (Mordecai's Mount) Gloucester Co, VA /
Proof Ibid. B/M/D: The Register of Overwharton. . .,p 225. Gen VA Fam-His & Bio, V II, p 838-841 (d/o Mordecai, Jr and Frances [Ironmonger] Cooke) #24508, V.122

10. The said HENRY FITZHUGH ~~(Captain)~~ bpt. was the child of
WILLIAM FITZHUGH ~~(Colonel)~~ / born on 10 Jan 1651 / at Bedford, England /
died at (Bedford) Stafford Co,VA / on 21 Oct 1701 / and his (first or _____)wife
SARAH TUCKER / born on 2 Aug 1663 / at Westmoreland Co,VA /
died at (Bedford) Stafford Co,VA / on post 1701
married on 1 May 1674 / and place _____
Proof Ibid. Gen of VA Fam-His&Bio,V-II,1981,p833-836; Old Ministers & Fam of VA,V-II, W. Meade,1972,p192-196. (s/o Henry & Mary Fitzhugh) # 24508, V. 122

11. The said SARAH TUCKER was the child of
JOHN TUCKER / born on _____ at _____
died at Westmoreland Co,VA / on w/p 31 May 1671 / and his (first or _____) wife
ROSE / born on c 1629 / at _____
died at Westmoreland Co,VA / on w/p 28 Jan 1712 /
married on _____ and place _____
Proof Nat #24508/12 Aug 1997 - G.W.T.Karish. VA His.Mag,V-1,1894,pg 168-169; Wm&Mary Quart V-10, (1),p206; Will-Rose Tucker Garrard Newton, age abt 80 in 1709; Will- John Tucker proved.
24508, V. 122

12. The said _____ was the child of
_____ born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife
_____ born on _____ at _____
died at _____ on _____
married on _____ and place _____
Proof _____

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

13. The said _____ was the child of

_____ born on _____ at _____

died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife

_____ born on _____ at _____

died at _____ on _____

married on _____ and place _____

Proof _____

_____

14. The said _____ was the child of

_____ born on _____ at _____

died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife

_____ born on _____ at _____

died at _____ on _____

married on _____ and place _____

Proof _____

_____

15. The said _____ was the child of

_____ born on _____ at _____

died at _____ on _____ and his (first or _____) wife

_____ born on _____ at _____

died at _____ on _____

married on _____ and place _____

Proof _____

_____

CHILDREN OF ANCESTOR

(By each marriage, if married more than once)

Names	*Dates of Birth*	*To Whom Married, noting if Married more than once.*
John Tucker		
SARAH TUCKER	2 Aug 1663	WILLIAM FITZHUGH
Rose Tucker		Mr. Blackistone of MD
Gerrard/Gerrat Tucker	aft May 1671	

Source of information VA His.Mag,V-I,1894,pg268,269. Wm&Mary Quart,V-10(1),p206. Nat #24508

ANCESTOR'S SERVICES

(Must be on Approved List and prior to 1 Jan. 1701)

Proof of Service: send a duplicated copy of Document of Proof, not copies from Undocumented Family Histories: LANDOWNER in VA 1669. Received deed for land in Elizabeth City Co,VA. Wm&Mary Quart,Vol 10(1),pg 206

#24508, V. 122

The following form of acknowledgment is required:

Applicant further says that the said JOHN TUCKER of Virginia (- 1671)

(Name of ancestor from whom eligibility is derived) is the ancestor mentioned in the foregoing application, and that the statements herein set forth are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.

(Signature of Applicant) Roberta Carroll Harding Prentice

32156

For proofs not attached please refer to William Fitzhugh Supplemental 32156
also Thomas Gerrard Supplemental

7. The said Edmund Fitzhugh was the child of
Judge Nicholas Fitzhugh ✓ born on 5 May 1764 ✓ at Mt.Olympus, Fairfax Co.Va.
died at Fenton, Va. ✓ on 31 Dec. 1841 ✓ and his (first or) wife
Sarah Washington Ashton ✓ born on 3 Sept.1769 ✓ at Chestnut Hill, King Co.Va.
died at Fenton, Va. ✓ on 26 Nov.1820 ✓
married on 16 Oct. 1788 ✓ and place Chestnut Hill, King Co.Va. ✓
Proof P.227,"Col.Families of So. States" by Hardy; p. 23 "The Fitzhugh Family in America"; p. 229 "Genealogies of Va.Families"by Tyler; Will of Nicholas Fitzhugh; VA. Mag. Vol. VIII p.314-315,855; Obituary Nicholas Fitzhugh, p.446 "The Prominent Families of the U.S."by Burke; Marriage Register King George Co. Va.,p.286; p. 186, "Genealogies of Va. Families from Wm. & Mary Quarterlies"; p.26, "Wills of U. S. Presidents (Will of George Washington)

8. The said Nicholas Fitzhugh ✓ was the child of
Henry Fitzhugh, Jr. ✓ born on 10 Sept.1723 ✓ at Bedford,Stafford Co.Va.
died at Bedford,Stafford Co. Va. on 7 Feb. 1783 and his (first or) wife
Sarah Battaile ✓ born on 23 Aug 1731 at Caroline Co.Va.
died at Bedford, Stafford Co. Va. on 1783
married on 23 Aug. 1731 Oct 1746 and place Caroline Co. Va.
Proof p.42,"Genealogies of Va. Families from Va. Mag of Hist. & Bio;p.265, "William Fitzhugh and His Chesapeake World"; p.437 Vol.II Va.Mag; Will of Henry Fitzhugh, Jr.; p.229 Gen. of Va.Families from Tyler's Hist.& Gen.Mag; p.445 "Prominent Families of the U.S.of A; St. Paul's Parish Register, Stafford Co.Va.; p.843 Va.Mag. Vol.VIII; Marriage Bond Book 1, Vol.1,1786-1850 pg.5.
For proofs not attached please refer to William Fitzhugh Supplemental 32156

9. The said Henry Fitzhugh, Jr. was the child of
Henry Fitzhugh ✓ born on 15 Jan.1686/7 ✓ at Westmoreland Co.or Stafford Co.Va.
died at Stafford Co. Va. on 21 Nov.1749 ✓ and his (first or) wife
Susannah Cooke ✓ born on 7 Dec.1693 ✓ at Gloucester Co.Va.
died at Bedford, Stafford Co. Va. ✓ on 21 Nov 1749
married on 24 Feb.1718/ and place Virginia
Proof Pgs. 55, 363, "William Fitzhugh and His Chesapeake World",also pgs. 192,193, and 194 of same; pgs. 838,839,841 and 843 of "Va.Mag of History & Bio."; p.445 "Prominent Families of the U.S. of A."by Burke; p.21 "The Fitzhugh Family in America"; Register, Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co. Va.; Will of Henry Fitzhugh, (Stafford Co.Va. Will Book); pgs. 26,27"Descendants of Mordecai Cooke" by Dr.W.C. Stubbs; "Tombstone Inscriptions, Stafford Co. Va.Veterans and Cemeteries"p.138
For proofs see Wm. Fitzhugh 32156

10. The said Henry Fitzhugh was the child of
William Fitzhugh born on baptized 10 Jan 1653 ✓ at Bedford, England
died at Stafford Co. Va. ✓ on 21 Oct.1701 and his (first or) wife
Sarah Tucker ✓ born on 2 Aug. 1663 at
died at Stafford Co. Va. on
married on 1 May 1674 ✓ and place Westmoreland Co. Va.
Proof pgs. 8,10,12,269,11, "William Fitzhugh and His Chesapeake World" Will of Thos.Gerrard; Will of John Tucker; Will of William Fitzhugh; Vol.IV No.1, Wm. & Mary Quarterly; p.36 "Washington and His Neighbors"from Wm. & Mary Qrtly. (1) Vol.IV; p. 692 "Adventurers of Purse and Person"; Westmoreland Co.Va. Deeds & Patents 1665-1677,pt.2,pgs. 10, 45, 66, 67, 68; "Fairfax Co. Va. a History" (Fairfax Co.Board of Supervisors)
For proofs not attached please refer to Wm. Fitzhugh Supplemental 32156

Died 11. The said Sarah Tucker was the child of
John Tucker born on at Virginia
died at Westmoreland Co.Va. w/d 5 May 1671 ; w/p 3 May 1671 and his (first or) wife
Rose ✓ born on c. 1629 at
died at Westmoreland Co. Va. w/p 20 Jan 1712
married on before 1663 and place
Proof Will of John Tucker from Westmoreland Co. Va. Deeds, Patents, 1665-1677 pt. 1 (Dorman); p.11, "Wm. Fitzhugh and His Chesapeake World"; Will of Thomas Gerrard ; Contract of Marriage 25 Aug.1674, Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Patents 1665-1677, p.10(pt.2) ;"Col.Virginians and Their Maryland Relatives",pgs.42,43 p.85, "Westmoreland Co. Va. 1653-1983" by Walter Biscoe Norris, Jr.
Please refer to Wm. Fitzhugh Supplemental 32156 Vol 133 ; # 24608 Vol 122

12. The said John Tucker was the child of
born on at
died at on and his (first or) wife
born on at
died at on
married on and place
Proof

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

13. The said ..... was the child of
..... born on ..... at .....
died at ..... on ..... and his (first or) wife
..... born on ..... at .....
died at ..... on .....
married on ..... and place .....
Proof _____

14. The said ..... was the child of
..... born on ..... at .....
died at ..... on ..... and his (first or) wife
..... born on ..... at .....
died at ..... on .....
married on ..... and place .....
Proof _____

15. The said ..... was the child of
..... born on ..... at .....
died at ..... on ..... and his (first or) wife
..... born on ..... at .....
died at ..... on .....
married on ..... and place .....
Proof _____

16. The said ..... was the child of
..... born on ..... at .....
died at ..... on ..... and his (first or) wife
..... born on ..... at .....
died at ..... on .....
married on ..... and place .....
Proof _____

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

CHILDREN OF ANCESTOR

(By each marriage, if married more than once)

Names	*Dates of Birth*	*To Whom Married, noting if Married more than once.*
Sarah	2 Aug. 1663	William Fitzhugh
Rose	ca 1668	Blakistone
John II		(1) Rebecca
		(2) Mary (Lawrence)Thomas widow of John Thomas
Wm. Gerard Tucker	1671 (He is mentioned as unborn in his father's will of 1671)	Elizabeth

Source of information "Colonial Virginians and Their Maryland Relatives" pgs 44 and 45
Will of John Tucker

ANCESTOR'S SERVICE

Give type of service; place & date of service. Must be on Approved List & prior to 1 Jan. 1701.

Landowner - Westmoreland Co Va - 1668

Proof of Service: send a photocopy of Document of Proof, not copies from Undocumented Family Histories

Will of John Tucker; Deed (8 Dec.1668),Westmoreland Co.Va.Deeds,Pa tents 1665-1677 (Dorman,p.40); Marriage Contract dated 25 Aug.1674(Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Patents 1665-1677 Dorman)p.10 refers to "Mr.Tucker's plantation

The following form of acknowledgement is required:

Applicant further states that the said John Tucker (name of ancestor from whom eligibility is derived) is the ancestor mentioned in the foregoing application, and that the statements therein set forth are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.

(Signature of Applicant) Linda Lou Lepin Cummings

6/02

Daniel Tucker

♂ Bef 1659 - Aft 1712 (> 55 years)

Name	Daniel Tucker	
Born	Bef 1659	
Gender	Male	
Died	Aft 1712	St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, Virginia
Person ID	I117033	Tree1
Last Modified	13 Dec 2020	

Family ID	F46422	Group Sheet | Family Chart

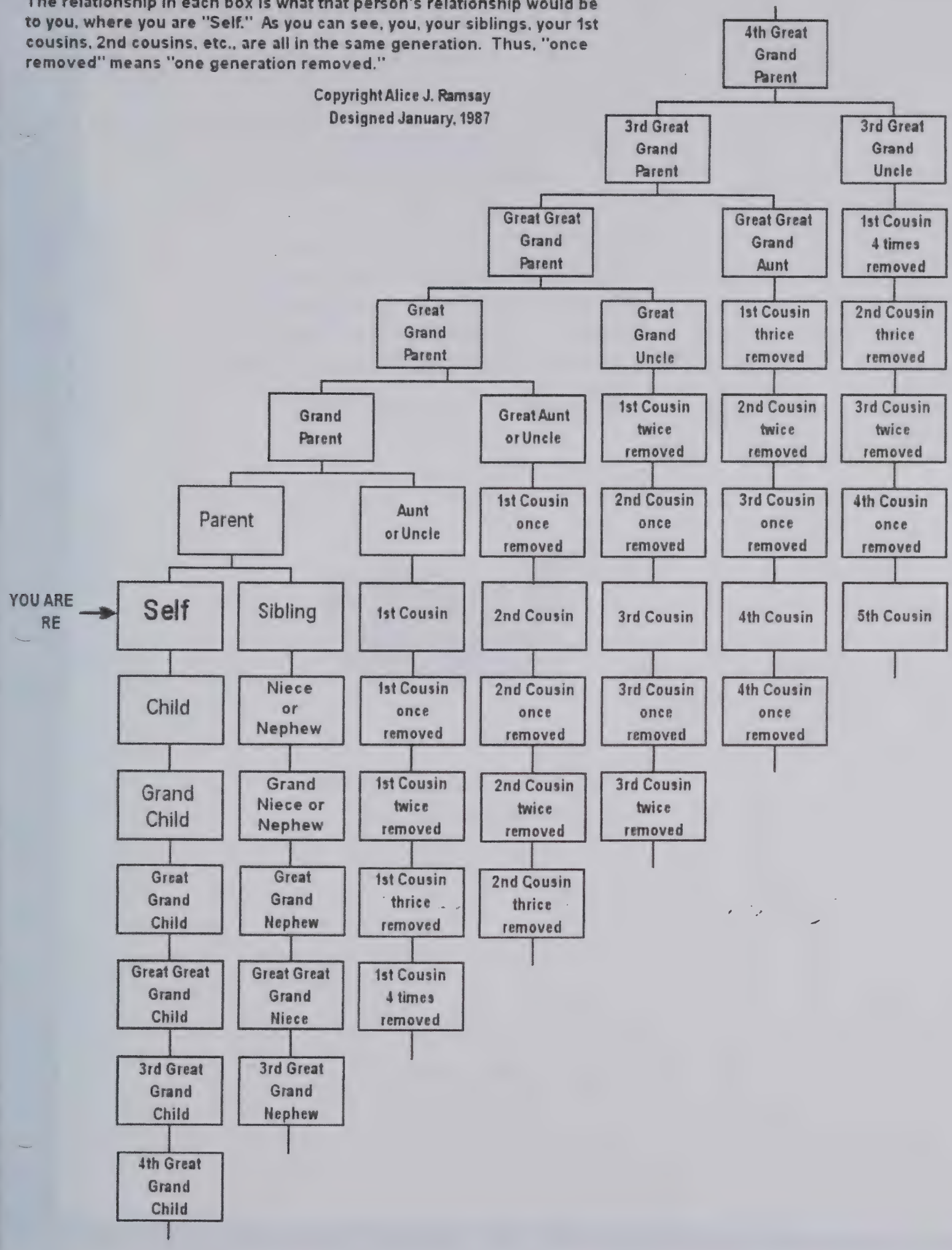
Notes

- ===
  1679-1682 Old Rappahannock County, Virginia Will & Deed Book 6, Part II; [Antient Press]; Page 251
  The Eare mark of DANIELL TUCKERs Catle & hogs are as followeth, Vizt, an under keele & an upper keele & a crop in the right Eare, and a crop & hole in the left Eare & a nick underneath the hole DANIELL TUCKER
  Recordatr xxx die Janry 79
  ===
  1679-1682 Old Rappahannock County, Virginia Will & Deed Book 6, Part II; [Antient Press]; Page 352-353
  NOW ALL MEN by these prsents that I ROBERT GAINES of the County of Rappae: have sold unto ALEXR. ROBINS of the same County one bay Mare about ten yeares old being slitely branded on the near buttock with three spotty and a small white stare in the forehead of the Mare warranting the said Mare with her future increase both male & female from me my heires & alsoe unto the abovesaid ALEX' ROBINS his hrs. & assignes forever In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this 29th day of July 1679
  JNO, DEANE, ROBERT GAINES
  JANE DEANE
  KNOW ALL MEN by these prsents. that I ALEXANDR: ROBINS doe assigns over all my right of the within mentioned and her increase unto ARTHUR ONBEY and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her to him with warranty from the claime of all persons for ever Witness my hand Febry. the 8th 1680
  Test THO: PARKER, ALEXANDER ROBINS
  ELIN. PARKER
  KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ARTHUR ONBEY doe set over all my right and intrest of the Mare within mentioned and her increase unto DANIELL TUCKER and his assignes and doe accordingly deliver her with warranty from the claime of all persons forever as Witness my hand June the llth 1681
  JOHN KING, ARTHUR ONBEY
  ROBERT MOSS
  KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I DANIELL TUCKER of Rappa: doe for the love and affection I have and beare unto MARY TUCKER, the Daughter of LEOMIDON TUCKER, give and forever make over the above specified Mare with all her future increase to her and her heires forever as Wittness my hand this 3rd day of July 1682
  Test THO: NEW DANIELL TUCKER
  === witness
  1679-1682 Old Rappahannock County, Virginia Will & Deed Book 6, Part II; [Antient Press]; Page 234
  KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I ROBERT MOSS of the County of Rappae., Planter, together with the consent of REBECCA my beloved Wife, for diverse good causes me thereunto mooving, as alsoe for the love and affection wee Beare unto LEOMIDON TUCKER of the abovesaid County, doe for us freely give and make over unto the said LEOMIDON TUCKER his

heires and assignes forever One hundred acres of land being in the Parish of Sittingburne in the County aforesaid on South side of Rappae. River back in the woods on the SW branch of OCCUPACY CREEK beginning at a marked red Oak the corner tree of the land of ROBT. GAINES, and runing thence along the line of the land of THOMAS PARKER for length, a certaine proportional quantity of perches according to the dimension of land above specified thence the next Course into the land above specified, thence the next Course into the land of ROBERT MOSS accordiug to proportion parrellell with the first course back againe; to the line of the land of WILLIAM BATES and finally along the said line to the first mentioned station, we the said ROBERT and REBECCA MOSS doe warrant the said land unto LEOMIDON TUCKER his heires & assignes freely to hold said land without any money or anything to be paid unto us putting the said LEOMIDON TUCKER in present possession by livery of turffe and twigg and acknowledgment of this land in the County Court of Rappae: by ourselves or our known lawfull attorney In Witness whereof wee hereunto subscribe or: names & set our seales this 3 day of 7ber 1679
Signed sealed and Delivd. in prsence of us ROBERT MOSS
DANLL, TUCKER, ABRAM STAPP REBECCA MOSS
Recognitr in Cur Com Rappae; 3 die 7bris 1679
===
1711-1714 Essex County, Virginia Deed & Will Book 14, Part 1; [Virginia Colonial Abstracts Vol 8, Beverley Fleet]; Page 37. Deed. 12 March 1711/12. Daniel Tucker of St. Ann's Par., sells Cornelius Sale of the same Par., for 2200 lb. tobo., 100 acres in St, A. Par., on SW bank of Occupation Creek, adj. land of Robert Gaines, the land of Thomas Parker, the land of Robert Moss and the land of Will: Bates. This land formerly conveyed by Deed of Gift from Robert Moss and Rebeceah Moss, dated 2 September 1679 to Laomedon Tucker (sic, this name appears under various spellings) and from him devised to Daniel Tucker.
Wit: signed Daniel Tucker
Daniel Hayes
Robert Mayfield
Jonathan Clark
At a Court held for Essex County the 10th day of Aprill 1712
Daniel Tucker acknowledged this his Deed to Cornelius Sale and Eliza Tucker wife to the said Daniel and Casandra Goulding Relinquished their right of Dower of and to the Land by this Deed Conveyed which on mo'oon is Recorded
Test
Richard Buckner C Cur

The relationship in each box is what that person's relationship would be to you, where you are "Self." As you can see, you, your siblings, your 1st cousins, 2nd cousins, etc., are all in the same generation. Thus, "once removed" means "one generation removed."

Copyright Alice J. Ramsay
Designed January, 1987



DEED ABSTRACTS OF
ORANGE COUNTY, VIRGINIA
(1759 - 1778)

ORANGE COUNTY DEED BOOK 13 (1759-1765)
ORANGE COUNTY DEED BOOK 14 (1765-1768)
ORANGE COUNTY DEED BOOK 15 (1768-1772)
ORANGE COUNTY DEED BOOK 16 (1772-1778)
TITHABLE LIST OF BENJAMIN CAVE'S PRECINCT - (1756)
ORANGE COUNTY LAND TAX BOOK - 1782
(P. 200)

ABSTRACTED AND PUBLISHED BY
RUTH AND SAM SPARACIO

COPYRIGHT 1986

pp. 261-263 Indenture 22 Oct 1767 between JAMES CHAPMAN and JANE, his wife, and CHRISTOPHER SINGLETON of Caroline County .. for ₤ 100 .. sell 372 acres .. bounded Octunia line .. Colo. Littlepage's line .. Mr. Walden line . . . .
No Witnesses. James Chapman
Jane Chapmen
Recorded Orange County 22 Oct. 1767.

p. 264 Know all men .. I WILLIAM GOLDING, Orange County .. deliver unto my son, ROBERT GOLDING, one Negro girl named Nan about 9 years old for the sum of ₤ 20 .. 18 Nov 1767 . . . .
Witnesses: William (X) Golding
James Coursey, Winifred Coursey
Memo .. before ensealing of Bill of Sale .. Robt. Golding doth jointly agree to let his mother, Elizabeth Golding, have the use of the said Negro girl Nan till her death .. returning her and her increase if any .. 18 Nov 1767 . . . .
James Coursey Robert Golding
Recorded Orange County 26th November 1767.

pp. 264-266 Indenture 26 Nov 1767 between JOHN SMITH and SARAH, his wife .. and WILLIAM SMITH .. for ₤ 10 .. sell part of 400 acres contained in James Herndon's Patent adjoining Mr. Alexander Waugh's land and Nixon's containing 100 acres ..
Witnesses: John Smith
Zach Taylor Sarah Smith
Patrick McNeall, Abner Porter
Recorded Orange County 26th November 1767.

pp. 266-267 Indenture 26 Nov 1767 between JANE BUCKNER, Orange County, and PHILIP EASTIN of same .. for ₤ 20.. sell 132 acres .. bounded on South side of the Bluewater Run .. between lands of Philip Bush, Philip Eastin and land formerly belonged to Benjamin Grymes and is that Triangular Lot Jane Buckner bought of James Gresham by Deed 22 Nov 1762 . . . .
Witnesses: Jane Buckner
Vivion Daniel,
James Beasley, Thos. Burrus.
Recorded Orange County 26 November 1767.

pp. 267-268 On Margin. "(See Deed on page 236)"
George the Third .. to RICHARD THOMAS and REUBEN DANIEL, Gent .. Whereas URIAH GARTON and MARY GARTON, his wife, by Indenture 24 Sept 1767 conveyed 215 acres unto JOHN WORMLEY, County of York .. receive acknowledgment of Mary .. at the courthouse the 14th day of Nov in the 8th year of our Reign . . . . Geo. Taylor
Commission returned 16th November 1767.
Recorded Orange County 26th November 1767.

pp. 269-270 Indenture 8 July 1767 between WILLIAM CAVE and MARY, his wife, and AMBROSE COLEMAN .. for ₤ 120 .. 100 acres .. beginning Hardin's line .. Waren's line .. Conway's line .. Thornton's line . . . .
Witnesses: William Cave
James Dupie, George Bledsoe, Mary Cave
Stephen Smith, Nobble Leonard
Recorded Orange County 26th November 1767.

The dates for Thomas *Eston* Randolph are given on the authority of his grand daughter, Harriet Parkhill Randolph, who also lists a son called Isham, but unless this name is one later applied to one of the sons shown on this list there was no son Isham. There is no place where another child could be interpolated in the foregoing list of twelve children, and twenty two years of child bearing would seem to be the limit for the mother. No record was found of any other children up to the date of the death of the father.

PICKETT FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

Without attempting at this time a consecutive account of the early generations of the Pickett family, for research up to this present time has not afforded sufficient data for that purpose, we would present here certain significant items from record sources as named. We hope that the publication of these items will encourage further research into the origins of this family, finally supplying sufficient data from which to construct an authentic account of its earlier generations in Virginia.

The earliest reference we have so far found to a member of the Pickett family appears in *The Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County* (edited by C. G. Chamberlayne), page 4:

> "At a Vestry held September 26, 1665, 'It was Ordered That Henry Pickett have Foure Hundred pounds of Tobacco paid him to Cure a Scald head of a Childe now in his Keeping, of William Baldwin's Dec'd and that ye next Vestry the Said Childe being Cast on the P'rish be bound to ye Said Pickett according to Law'."[1]

The Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, (published 1897) page 63, enters:

> "Henry Finley & Mary Picket were married Jan ye 8th. 1703."

The Middlesex County records have not been examined for Pickett data, however their examination would probably add information regarding Henry Pickett's transactions in that county.

The following items clearly show that the Picketts moved from Middlesex County to that part of old Rappahannock which became Essex County in 1692.

On December 6, 1673, Robert Armstrong and Dorothy, his wife, conveyed to Henry Pickett, of Middlesex County, cooper, 100 acres in Rappahannock County, in Piscatawa Creek and adjoining the Church road and the lands of William Johnson, John Whitt, and Mr. Pettey (old Rappahannock records, vol. 1671-b, page 178). Oct. 20, 1678 Henry (H, his mark) Picket witnessed a deed from Thornton to Waters, and in a list of debts in account of Col. William Travers, decd., estate, under date of 7ber 13, 1680, we find the item: "Exer't on Pickett's estate . . . 0 1400 (old Rappahannock

---

[1] At this date (1665) Christ Church Parish was in Lancaster County. The area of Lancaster on the south side of the Rappahannock River was not organized into a county and named Middlesex until Feb. 1673/4 (Robinson, *Virginia Counties*, pages 60 and 84).

(page 130) May 1718 John Pickett being committed for affronting Joseph Smith, a justice of the peace, etc. is fined £2:10:0 currency.

(page 283) Mar. 1718 [1718/19] Wm. Pickett, and wife Sarah, acknowledge deed to John Stogdill.

(page 312) June 16, 1719 William Pickett, et als, petition for a road from the bridge by Henry Emberson's to the main road by the Long Ridge Swamp; rejected.

(page 364) Sept. 1719 John Picket fined 1000 pounds of tobacco and attorney's fee and costs for retailing liquor without license.

(page 437) May 1720 John Pickett vs William Winston; action on case.

(page 447) June 1720 William Picket, surety for Mary Lindsey's administration of estate of Joshua Lindsay.

(page 456) June 1720 William Winston and John Picket being before this court for quarreling and fighting in the face of the court, it is the opinion of the court that John Picket was the aggressor and therefore do order the sheriff to put the said Picket in the stocks and there keep him for an hour, and also that he be in the sheriff's custody until he gives bond with good security in sum of £100 currency and also until he pays all fees and gives security for the payment of them, and then be discharged.

(page 515) Sept. 1720 John Pickett, of King & Queen County's run away negro taken up in Essex Co. by John Evans.

(page 617) Dec. 1721 William Pickett surety for Richard and Martha Goode adminstrators of the estate of Katherine Pierce, decd.

(page 637) Mar. 1721 [1721/2] Robt. Baylor, et als, executors of John Taylor, decd., vs John Pickett; on the case; William Pickett, surety.

VOLUME 1718-21, DEEDS &c.

(page 22) Dec. 1, 1718 William Pickett and Sarah Pickett, of Essex Co. deed to John Stodgill; deed for land.

(page 22) Mar. 1718 [1718/19] William Pickett of St. Ann's Parish, Essex Co. to John Stodgill, of same; for 1600 pounds tobacco; conveys 50 acres of land in Essex County. Sarah Pickett relinquishes dower.

(page 293) Aug. 5, 1720, John Picket of Essex Co. to Allen Frazier, of same, for 1500 pounds of tobacco, conveys, 150 acres in Essex part of a patent granted the orphans of Walter Proverb and to John Picket for 517 acres.

VOLUME 1721-4, DEEDS, &C.

(page 25) Dec. 26, 1721 John Picket of St. Mary's Parish, Essex Co. to his daughter Blessing Saunders and her husband Richard Saunders, conveying plantation whereon said Richard Saunders now dwells it being 182½ acres which said John Picket took up in co-partnership between Catherine and Elinor Provers (?) and himself as per patent.

(page 46) May 15, 1722, John Pickett and Mary, his wife, of King & Queen Co., planter, to Peter Tribble, of Essex Co., cooper (for £30 sterling

and 1000 pounds tobacco) convey 100 acres on northside Piscataway Creek, (being part of a patent granted Robt. Young) and adjoining Thos. Gaines (formerly John White's) Wm. Johnson, Mr. Pettis, and road parting same from land of Argyle Blackstone.

(page 77) July 19, 1722 William Picket, of Essex Co. had power of attorney from Catherine wife of Joseph Berrey to relinquish her dower in 200 acres in King & Queen Co. to Thos. Jackson and Sarah Tindsley, of that county, and in 150 acres in same county to James Lindsey of Essex County.

VOLUME 1723-25, ORDER BOOK

(page 197) Sept. 1724, John Picket vs Nicholas Davis; action of detinue.
(page 352) Nov. 1725 Thomas Burnett vs John Picket, Jr.; slander.
(page 351) Nov. 1725 John Picket vs John Ball; trespass.

VOLUME 1728-33, DEEDS

(page 13) May 20, 1729 William Keeton and Elizabeth, his wife, to John Picket, of Drysdale Parish, King & Queen Co., for £60 sterling, convey 80 acres in Essex Co.

VOLUME 1729-33, ORDER BOOK

(page 353) May 16, 1733 John Pickett to pay to James Pickett, of King & Queen Co. 198 pounds tobacco and costs for coming 26 miles as a witness against Thomas Hardy; also to pay same amount to Hannah, wife of the said James Pickett.

VOLUME 1735-8, DEEDS

(page 272) Mar. 12, 1736 [1736/7] Thomas May and Lucy, his wife, of Essex Co. to William Pickett, of Essex Co. for £26 currency, convey 100 acres in Essex Co.

(page 338) Sept. 20, 1737 John Picket, of King & Queen Co. for £27 currency, conveys to George Wright, of Essex Co. all said Picket's right, title, interest which is now, or shall become due hereafter in 80 acres of land which formerly belonged to Wm. Keeton, in Essex Co. [See above deed May 20, 1729 Keeton and wife to John Picket].

VOLUME 1738-42, DEEDS, &C.

(page 87-90) Nov. 20, 1739, John Pickett and Mary, his wife, of King & Queen County, for £93:10 currency, convey to Gabriel Jones, of Essex Co., 93½ acres in Essex Co. which said John Pickett heired from his father [name not given].

(To Be Continued)